



\$100

Henry Clare

New Bedford

Mass

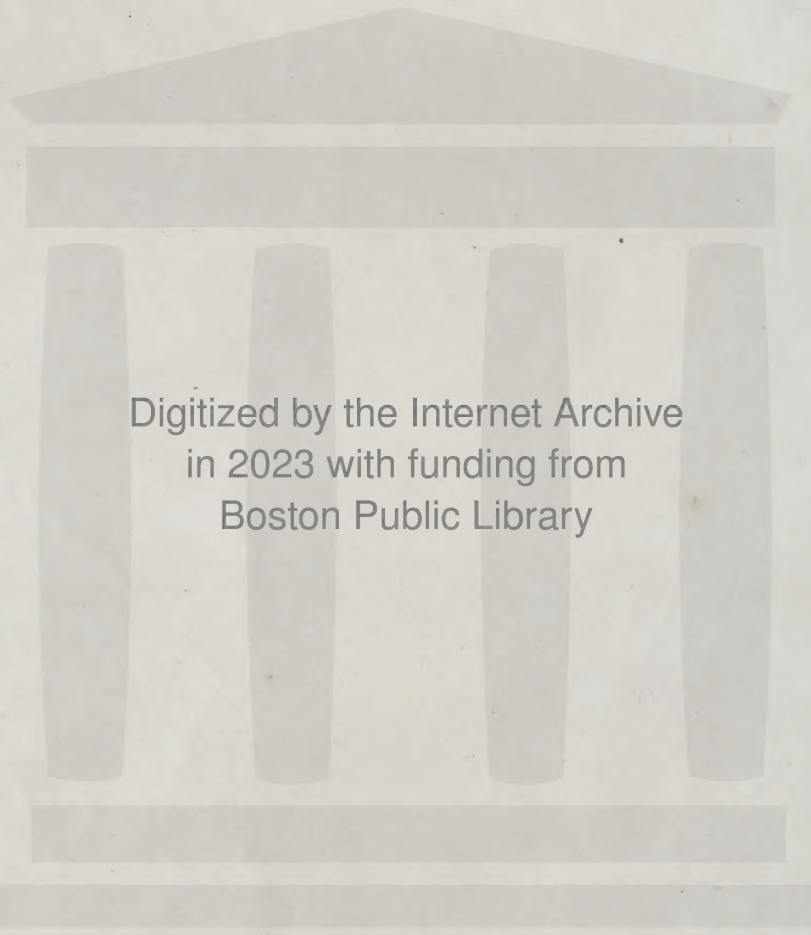
No 300 South Water Street

July 30 / 1870



AR Tucker bulet at Dartmouth

1851	Sent home	433 sperm	
		6700 ⁺ bone	
1853	" "	431 sperm	
1857	" "	323 "	
1861	" "	376 "	
1864	" "	810	216 whale
1865	" "		2300 bone
		176 sperm	200 whale
		1700 ⁺ bone	
1868	" "	108 sperm	
1871	" "	344 "	
1874	-	1877	out.



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2023 with funding from
Boston Public Library

In The Year 1871.



Journal of a voyage on Board the good Bark. A. R. Tucker, which sailed from New Bedford on the morning of the 2nd day of May 1871, on a Whaling voyage in the Atlantic and Indian Ocean. We left the wharf at the foot of Walnut Street at 9 o'clock A. M. in the Pilot Boat which landed us on Board of my home for the present.

The three Mr Kings accompanied us down to the ship and also my cousin John.

We saw several Barks and small vessels in the Afternoon. At 5 P. M. the wind light from the South east continued light until the second day and then came to the South west and blew a moderate gale.

Saw Block Island on the morning of May the 3rd and also several vessels.

Had to postpone writing in my Journal on account of sea sickness for two weeks. But will try to scrawl down a few more thoughts and things that have transpired.

Monday May 17 Saw a large school of Spum whales. They lowered three Boats. I saw the Boats fast to the whales. In about four hours brought three along side the ship and two Boats that were broke to pieces by the whales.

Tuesday May 18th Saw them cutting the whales in, and such a greasy time as they had of it I never witnessed before. Such large floods as the whales had and such quantity of oil as they took from them did not seem hardly possible they could hold so much. They commenced to try out just before night the fire looked very pretty coming out of the long pipes on the try works in the Evening. They have an iron basket which they fill with scraps and set it on the try works and set it afire. It makes it very pleasant on deck. It lights it all over. It is quite a sight to see them at the whole up making it ready for the mincing machine which cuts it in small pieces then it is ready for the boiler.

Saturday 20th Saw sperm whales again lowered two Boats and gave chase succeeded in capturing one but none in the same day.



Brig Proteus

Sunday May 21st Saw a Brig and put letters aboard. Name of The Brig was Proteus of Saint Johns bound to the west Indies, Barbadoes, one week out from

Monday 22nd Fell down stairs and sprained my Ank. The stairs were all covered with oil and I slipped and could not save my self so down I went. I had to wear my Husband's slipper some time.

Tuesday May 23rd This morning the Steward and Cabin boy are scrubbing the stairs with soap and sand. I guess it will be clean after a while. hope so for it will be the only clean place aboard the ship. O dear me such a place as a whale ship is. I see a vessel she looks beautiful sailing along on the blue water. she is so far off I cannot tell what she is.

Wednesday May 24th It is another beautiful pleasant day and the crew are at work and and about as greedy as the whales themselves. Although there is plenty of water around us to keep clean with. but for all that everything is sticky. Excepting the stairs.

May 25th Another very pleasant and warm day. My Husband says guess we will go ashore this Afternoon. So I made my self ready and about one o'clock we left the ship. all I had to do was step in the boat and then they lowered it down. They had a flag in one end of the boat for me to sit on. had five men to row and shore and Mr Bourne to steer. had to go eight miles. At last we landed on the shore of Bermuda and a better place I do not think I ever saw. there it was when we landed on each side of us was large high rocks and they looked as though they were worn down where the sea had washed up on them we went in between these high rocks in a little bay and landed. The water was very smooth and clear. the men pulled the boat ashore so I could step right off on the sand. I saw several large sea turtle when we were going along and some pieces of coral at the bottom as we near the Island. Mr Bourne and Daniel and I started for

3

the House while the men stayed down by the Boat. (Mr
Bourne had been there before so he was Acquainted
with the family) The man of the House (Mr Marsh's)
came down to meet us when we got to the House which
was a short distance from shore. we were Introduced to
the man wife and three grown up daughters and an
Aunt that lives with them and several visitors.
They treated us with cake and wine. It was very pleasant
here the House was built of white stone. But the beauty
of the spot was the Hamden Hedges of them all along
the roadside. Mr Marsh's place was all hedged in with
them and they did smell so fragrant. We stayed
there about an hour and got rested. and as Mr Marsh
was going over to the place he said he could take us right
over. But the family was very anxious for us to stop with
them all night. but we thought we would go with him
it was eight miles over to the place. Hamilton is the
name of the place. The ride did not seem so long for
we rode along every ^{thing} was new and interesting. I was
charmed with the beautiful flowers we saw as we rode
along and the different kinds of trees a great many
that I had never seen before. among them were the
Banyan. Lemon. and palm. fig. and Barrana which
looked strange to me with its wide straight leaves I
saw a few bunches hanging on them but it was too
early for them. They had just began to set. Then we
saw the tree of forbidden fruit that was really a
curiosity with its large bunches of green fruit. I should
think it was ten or twelve in a bunch looked like a
large green orange. that was worth seeing. we saw another
tree that was worthy of notice. although we have forgotten
the name I will try to describe as best I can. I think it
stood some thirty feet before the was a leaf put out on it
the trunk looked just like our Granite rock we have at
home. then every year a strip grows round the trunk of
the tree. so any one can tell the age of the tree by counting
the strips. this tree had very few leaves and all of them
at the top of the tree The Pride of India is a very pretty
shade tree they tell me it has a very pretty bloom.
It looked strange to see the Citrus growing along the
roadside in bloom. As we rode along the smooth
hard road first on a hill then down in the valley
we could look down and see the little white houses
scattered here and there and large patches of Cleome.
It was really delightful. It made an impression on my

4
Mind that will not easily be effaced. Our pleasant
ride came to an end as every thing must.
Arriving at the Hotel, (Victorie by name, Mr Marston
introduced us to the Lady of the House. I then lay
of my things and Husband and I went out on the
Veranda and sit till they called us to tea. But what
a sight greeted us as we sat down on the veranda. in
front of the Hotel is the Harbor quite a number of vessels
layed there loading and unloading there precious freight
it was a pretty sight to see the small boats sailing in the
Harbor and the people some going one way some
another all seemed to be busy about something.
Fronting the water are stores generally two stories in height
all built of white stone and roofed with the same
material with wooden verandas in front. and the streets
though not paved were hard and solid as rock and this
afterwards found to be the character of all the roads
throughout the Islands. But this stone that they build
with is easily sawed into blocks about one foot in width
and thickness and from 18 inches to three feet in
length with which after a season of exposure to sun
and air all the edifices on the Islands are built. It is
very painful to the eyes in the middle of the day the
sun shining on this white stone it is dazzling. a very
few people go out in the middle of the day the sun
is so powerfull. Husband and I took a little stroll
round one or two of the streets in the evening before
retiring. I was glad to put my head upon the pillow
as I was very tired with sight seeing. But it was
not for us to go to sleep so easy. For right on the street
back of the Hotel was a Hall and the Band was playing
most beautifully so we layed our selves down to rest and
enjoy the Music. (June 1st)

A month has passed away
since I left Home and the loved ones there. Time goes
slowly. I awoke from a refreshing sleep to find my self
in Bermuda instead of aboard the old ship. But I must
told down what woke me. first I heard the rooster crow
then a lot of Ducks began to quack what should come
next but a Donkey braying. then some doves they had
on the veranda began their noise and last but not
least were a lot of dogs. I thought it about time to

5

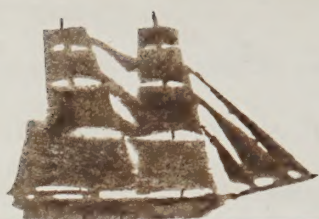
ise. after taking a bath I and feeling very much
refreshed I went down stairs to find my husband
had returned from his walk. we took breakfast and
prepared going out sight seeing again. we took an
Umbrella and went down the street. went in several of
the stores. done some shopping. but finding it so very
warm we returned to the Hotel and looking out on the
Harbor we saw that the had two Steamers arrived and
one had got aground I afterwards learned her name to be
Yah-hee from New York. and the San Francisco from
the same place. A gentleman by the name of Pitts kept
store under the Hotel he invited us to go to his house
and take tea with him. so about four o'clock he left
his store and walked with us to his house and there he
introduced us to his wife a very fine Lady from Cape
Cod and also his daughter a young lady about 17. after
tea she played for us on the Piano she understands
playing very well indeed. but I cannot say that I like
the English Piano as well I do the American. we spent a
very pleasant evening there. and we enjoyed the moon
light as we walked back to the Hotel very much. every
thing looked so white it was really beautiful. I could
hardly make up my mind to go in the house for all I
was so very tired. but I must get all the rest I can
for tomorrow will be my last day in Bermuda.

June 2nd

A very warm day indeed it is hardly fit for
any one to go out of doors. My husband is of some
where with a Captain. I have not been out to day and
I guess I shall not for I have a long ride before me and
a sail. I forgot to enter in my Journal yesterday about
our visit to the Custom House the Public Library was
in the Building we went in there and the Librarian
come to us seeing we were strangers. showed us some
Books that the queen made them a present of. we went
up stairs and see the Cabinet of shells and other
Curiosities. Then we come out and went round the
grounds which were laid out very pretty in flower beds
and some very handsome trees. one in particular
I must write about a small Cedar set out by the
queens son had a stone with his name inscribed
on it. and the date of the time the tree was planted.
It was a very pretty place. from there we went to
the Post Office is very pretty edifice of white stone
But I got no letters from home. no news 5



Steamer



Brig Eschol

we had dinner to day later then usual so we had but
 just got through dinner when Mr Marshie drove up
 to take us back to his Home we had a pleasant ride
 although it was very warm the first part of the way
 but as the sun began to go down it began to grow
 cooler and it was perfectly delightfull. Mr Marshie's
 daughter was with us. we stoped on the way several
 times. got a box of Tomatoes at one place and some
 eggs at another. at one place they stoped we all got out
 and went in the store. Mr Marshie treated me with a
 glass of ginger beer. The gentlemen that keep the store
 gave me two Bermuda papers and a small bunch of
 flowers. We come to Mr Marshie at last. there we rested
 and took tea with the family. After tea I walked in the
 garden with one of the young ladies and saw a good
 many flowers that made me think of home and some
 that I had never seen before. we come back to the house
 and one of the daughters played the Piano and as she
 sang I enjoyed it very much for I am very fond of
 music. But the time had come for us to say good
 bye to our new made friends. So the Boat had come
 for us. and a more lovely moonlight evening I don't
 think I ever saw. One of the daughters and a young
 lady that was stoping and Mr Marshie went with us
 to the shore. They gave me a large bunch of beautiful
 flowers. when I got aboard of the boat I layed my
 Handkerchief in my lap had it full of flowers. the
 bottom of the boat seemed to be well filled with new
 Potatoes and onions a box with seven Pigeons and
 another with 6 chicken. and also a few Cucumbers
 and some heads of Cabbage and Beets; we had a
 delightfull sail of about six miles before we reached
 the ship. I was very glad to get aboard it seemed
 like getting Home. I was very tired after seeing so
 many new faces and walking round and seeing
 new sight. The Lady at the Hotel gave me some books
 and papers and also some very pretty worsted pattern
 which I was very much pleased to have. The Steamer
 San Francisco sailed to day and the one that was
 bound for of this forenoon and will sail tomorrow

June 3rd

My husband and the Mate gunning on board the Schooner *Edna I. Spark*. Capt. Wood of Provincetown. I give a bundle of papers for them to carry aboard. They went aboard about 4 o'clock in the afternoon did not return till half past ten. Of course I was abed and sound asleep when they came.

June 4th

Catched some very nice fish with a hook and line called the dolphin. They tasted very nice when cooked. They did look about as pretty as any thing I ever saw they change to so many different colors while in the water. Saw a large Steamer she came very near to us. I could look on her deck and see the men without my glasses.

June 5th

Last night after we had got to bed Mr. Bourne came down in the cabin he had caught a flying fish that flew on deck. Daniel got up and brought him in our room for me to see. They took the wings off and I had them to press. They cleaned him and I had him for my breakfast.

June 6th

Saw a large Merchant vessel this morning did not speak her. We have seven Pigeons aboard and this morning they thought it would be a good plan to let them out of the box they were in, and one of them got over board. poor little thing he tried so hard to get to the ship. The men lowered a boat and picked him up. They had not more than got the boat made fast before the Steward hauled in a nice large dolphin. Our little dog Fido had a nice swim with him after they got him on deck.

June 7th

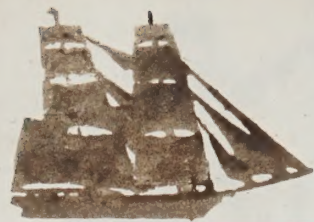
Spook a vessel which proved to be the Brig *Eschol* Capt. Williams he came aboard of us about 4 o'clock and stayed till ten. we spent a very pleasant evening with him. he was from Beverly Main. Mr. Bourne our Mate went aboard of the *Eschol* she had only been out 17 days.

June 8th

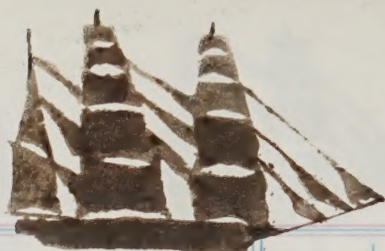
A Merchant vessel passed us to day.

June 9th

Saw a Brig this morning



Brig



Bark Armada

June 10th

7th At six A.M. heard my Husband making a raid on the Pantry to see how much dirt he could find. he soon discovered enough of it. Three loaves of mouldy bread and the missing pan about three inches thick with slough. I heard him tell the steward to carry every thing on deck and give the pantry a good cleaning out and wash all the dishes and put them back and keep it clean after this. at 4 P.M. the pan was finished and looked quite neat but how long it will look so is another thing. At 10 A.M. saw a ship bottom side up. toward the Harbour Boat my Husband and Mr Bourne and some of the crew went along side of her. They did not think she had been so long. could not read her name. It made me feel sad to see her. I should like very well to know her History but I suppose that must remain a secret. At 3 P.M. saw a Brig going to the South with all sail out. she looked very pretty going along with her sails so white and the Hull so black.

June 11th

11th It is the Sabbath day every thing is very quiet about the ship no work going on. Some is reading and some writing. while some sit in groups talking. we have seven Little Pigeons they killed four and made a pigeon pie last week. I saw the three that was left up in the rigging this morning after a while they come down to get something to eat and drink and then they took to their wings and flew away have not seen any thing of them since. so we have lost our Pigeon pie.

June 12th

12 It is a pleasant Monday morning and I have been washing a few pieces. My Husband has been mending some little kabs that the Cooper has made for me to wash in. Saw a school of Grampus this afternoon.

June 13th

13 Saw a brig at a distance this morning. I have been very busy cutting my dress that I got in Bermuda. To day we had green peas for dinner they tasted very good for any thing being carried so long.

June 14th

We saw and caught a dolphin and also a fish they call shipjack it was a very pretty striped fish. We saw a brig again to day. I cannot think of anything of any thing else that has transpired worthy of note.

June 15th

The ship has done nothing but roll from one side to the other all day and now she has given that up and gone to pitching which gives me a very bad head sick. I have been ironing to day could not sit along very well the ship tumbled about so.

June 16th

I would like very well for the old ship to keep quiet for a day or two so I could get rested for I have got about tired of this rolling about. I have been sewing on my dress to day. Last night about half past 10 o'clock a vessel passed us could not tell what it was.

June 17th

To day it has been sunshine and shadows all day. First a shower and then the sun would come out pleasant and the blue sky looked so beautiful. We saw a merchant vessel this afternoon she came very near to us so I could read her name (Armonda) They reported from mast head that there was a lady aboard. The vessel looked nice with white sails all set. I like to see them sail better than I like to sail in them.

June 18th

Another Sabbath day It has been a very quiet board the ship. we had baked Chicken for dinner they tasted very nice. It has been showery all day. raised a school of porpoise at mast head.

June 19th

Washed this morning cut out two pairs of white duck pants. They raised porpoises twice to day at mast head and a dolphin. been breaking out in water. Mr Bourne has been making me an ironing board. We had a fruit cake for tea, one that Mother just made for my husband's Birth day it was frosted and raised very pretty, the men thought it most to pretty to cut but not so pretty to eat after it was cut.

June 20th

Raised sail three times to day at mast head all three proved to be brigs going to the east. seems to be the same thing over and over again aboard of a whale ship. no news to write.



Brig.

Steamer.

June 21st Killed a large school of porpoises from the head this morning. Mr Bourne showed me a little fish to day called the flying squid. not a very nice looking fish. A Brig passed us to day.

June 22nd

Saw a large Steamer this morning bound to the westward she looked very pretty with her long stream of smoke coming from her pipes and sailing so quickly along. Killed two finbacks whales and a Log of wood covered with sea clams and also a sea Turtle. And two Brigs going to the eastward with all sail out we have had a heavy swell to day and the old Bark has pitched into the sea well. A large bird come flying round the vessel to night they called it a Booby. it did not light so I could see how it looked we are having nice moon light evenings again. it makes it pleasant to sit on deck.

June 23rd

A pleasant day but very rugged. saw a sail this morning. They saw a vessels bottom and thought it a whale at first. but it proved to be the same one that we saw a few days previous.

June 24th

Saw a ship to day she looked nice with her sails all out. going very fast. We are having very rugged weather but nice and pleasant over board. I have finished my first pair of pants I ever attempted to make to day and my Husband seems very much pleased with them.

June 25th

This has been a long day. every thing is so quiet. Time does not pass so quickly aboard of a whale ship as it does at home. no getting ready and going to Church no taking tea with a friend. no interesting meeting to go to in the evening and a nice pleasant walk home after the meeting. Saw finbacks and porpoises three times they tried to catch a porpoise but failed. we also saw a Brig.

June 26th

Flashing day same as usual. Last night about eleven o'clock my Husband jumped out of Bed and ran in on deck I could not think what was the matter.

when he come down he said he had a light bit for
 he was a vessel in sight they could see her lights it was
 thick and misty. he went up again in a short time
 but could see nothing of her. I thought they had raised
 hales to day sure. well they did. but they were not the
 right kind. they were finbacks. saw a school of Albicorps
 June 27th

This morning they broke out for water and
 again. &c. My husband sat sewing on a boat sail and I
 sewing on a dress. when we heard some one scream. My
 husband dropped work and run. he found the cooper
 had got jammed by a cask of beef falling on him. they
 took him out carried him below they examined him
 and found he was not seriously hurt. jammed one of
 his limbs but did not break the flesh we hope he will
 get up and not have any trouble with it. It gave us all
 fright one which I did not get over in all day.
 broke a Schooner this Afternoon going to the leeward
 proved to be the whaling schooner Petrel Capt. Read
 of New Bedford he came along side my husband
 invited him aboard to take tea with us. he came aboard
 & passed a pleasant evening. he had been real successful
 only eight weeks from home with thirty five bbls. he said
 he picked up a barrel of Petroleum a few days previous
 and fell in with King waterlogged loaded with lumber
 & took of some of the lumber for his own use. he intended
 to tow her into Fayal the next day but her decks come to
 pieces in the night. He left to go aboard about half past
 twelve. he brought us three late papers.
 June 28th

It has been a beautiful calm day. The schooner
 Petrel has been in sight all day. Saw a piece of lumber in
 the water this Afternoon and the men hooked it up. they
 saw a large fish round the piece of lumber. The cooper come
 on deck this noon. Saw a large steamer
 with her sails set

June 29th

It has been a very still calm day the water looked
 like glass all day. have seen several curious things in the
 water to day one was a little thing looked like a piece of
 paper disabled up. floating along only it shined when the sun
 shone on it. some of the men told me that they had long
 eelwings that went down in the water. they have two little
 wings which they set and sail along with. when their wings
 are down it looks nothing more than a piece of paper lying

flat on the water. The sailors call them man
 of war. Then I saw a snake as I called it. It was black
 and black very small round with yellow spots all along
 the back. Our mate Mr. Burne said it was some kind
 squid. Last night it rained powerfully about one
 o'clock the second mate Mr. Harris, called the mate
 thinking there was a water spout ahead. But it was a rain
 bow they said it was beautiful it lasted three quarters
 of an hour I should liked very much to see it. The
 schooner Petal has been in sight all day My Husband
 and the mate with a boats crew went aboard of her
 about six o'clock and stayed till about ten o'clock
 The Capt gave my Husband some flanks and a keg of
 Petroleum oil. The Cabin boy went and they took food
 he seemed very much pleased to go. Soon after the boat
 left the ship Mr. Harris threwed some crumbs over the
 side and such a lot of little birds came to pick them
 up. They call them Mother Cady's chickens. They are the
 smallest web footed bird there is. It is really curious to see
 them just touch there feet on the top of the water. They
 are a very pretty bird. I dont think I ever saw the water
 look so beautiful as it did to night just before dark. it
 was all colors of the rainbow

June 30th

Schooner in sight going to the Leeward. picked
 up some lumber this forenoon and also a ships lower m
 which had been burnt of one end. It was all covered with
 barnacles I saved some for shell work. There was a great
 many log fish round the mast and dolphin and a
 fish they call rudder fish, we did not catch any. six sails
 in sight to night but not from the deck. The last day
 of June almost two months from home.

July 1st

another month began hope it will bring us
 some good large whales for the same we get the oil to
 some we shall start for home. Seven sails in sight to
 day I dont know how many times I have looked
 through the glasses. most of them was Merchant vessels
 they looked nice with all sail out. They saw fin backs and
 porpoises from mast head

July 2nd Two months out to day I hope the next two months will bring us more oil than the first two has. The men saw a piece of lumber and hooked it up it was not very good piece it seemed to be worm eaten. on the bank was a Portuguese man of war Mr Bourne put it in a net so I could see it. It looked like a soap bubble more than any thing else and the long prongs looked like purple and pink strings if you get them on your hands they will burn like fire. it is about as wonderful a thing as I ever saw. How I would like to look in at home to day and see the folks and know how they are. I find Sunday to be a long day aboard the ship. It is real cool this evening so I had to go down below early. It is full moon and she does look beautiful as it shines on the water. I should like to be at home and go to church this evening.

July 3rd Washed to day got my clothes out - quite early. Sewed some. The men has been busy on deck making one thing and another all day. raised fair backs to day I was in hopes it was a sperm whale I am afraid we are not going to have good luck in this Ocean. I was in hopes we should get quite a lot to send home when we went into Brazil.

July 4th I suppose to day they are having a general Holiday at home. Friends come for and mean to see friends and enjoy the forth of July. I should enjoyed one of Father's good dinners. not but what we had a good dinner had Oysters soup and fresh meat pie and greens. As they tasted good to us although not so fresh as those picked right out of a garden. After dinner they aired whales lowered all three Boats was gone till four o'clock did not get any thing. In the Evening we had some Sky Rockets which Mr Husband and Mr Bourne set off they looked very pretty when they come down in the water. so ends my first forth of July on the ocean. At 5 p.m. raised sail from mast head going to the westward.

July 5th To day has been pleasant saw a vessel this Afternoon about three o'clock right ahead. at five o'clock the boat Mr Bourne manned a boat and went aboard with letters. found it to be a merchant man from



Leg born for New York. her name was La. Aquena Capt. P. she looked nice with her sail all out. I was very much pleased that I could send my letter and think it will be at home in a few weeks where I know it will be welcomed. saw fin backs again to day. The vessels freight was Marble and rag.

July 6th  Black-fish

This morning I had just got dressed and I heard them lowering the boats so I went up on deck and all three boats was down after Black fish they was gone till 9 o'clock come back without any thing. we had a late breakfast but we did justice to it. I saw ship jacks over the side this morning while I was looking at the boats. Had a rainy Afternoon but clear again before tea time

July 7th

Saw a large Merchant ship under full sail going south she did look nice enough sailing along so easy. Saw more fin backs to day.

July 8th

It is very ragged to day I had to go below just before dinner had to lay about all the Afternoon I was so seasick I like to be on the water well enough when it is calm but cannot say as I like it when it is so ragged.

July 9th

It has been squally all day and more ragged then yesterday. They saw a whale from mast head they called it a Humpback. It has been a long long day.

July 10th

We have had a real rainy day with thunder. I had to lay about all day and a long day it has been to.

July 11th

It has been better weather to day so I could get on deck. This Afternoon they raised porpoise and got him having some fried for supper. They raised turtle and also 40 sails in sight. I think that is all for you to day old Journal.

July 12th

The men at mast head raised white water twice to day but did not get a whale I was in hopes they would get a good large one. ^{that was the white water} saw porpoises and humpbacks

July 13th

It has been cloudy with a good nice breeze just cool enough to be comfortable My Husband has been making me some shelves to put Books on to day. They are going to be very pretty when it is done. They saw from mast head to day a sun fish and



Born
1841

Bark La. Agueria. Brig Eschol -
piece of drift wood also three black bottles. but not a
hale. The thing we want the most

July 14th

My Birth day. Thirty years old getting to be an old
man. But I don't feel any older then I did when twenty
or last the years slip by, wonder if I shall live to be an
old lady. Nothing happened worthy of note to day

July 15th

The men has put up a new vice bench to day
and painted it looks real neat. Been working ship out-
side and in to day. Saturday night all work suspended
till Monday

July 16th

A pleasant Sabbath day have not had one
for some time that was pleasant all day. saw us sail
to day. A Merchant vessel bound north west: been
writing home I would like to see the dear ones at
home if it was only for a little while. The day has not
passed as long as usual. one of the men forward catch
a ship jack I had some tea supper

July 17th

We have had a very rugged day I have not
been able to do any thing of work kind to day the days
seem long when I cannot be at work.

July 18th

The weather is some better to day but not so I
can get round much of any. My Husband washed for
me to day. saw a brig and who showed it prove to be
the Brig Eschol. Capt Williams. Yesterday afternoon
my Husband went aboard and spent the evening
and the mate come aboard of us Mr Glazer of
Dartmouth we spent a very pleasant evening he being
acquainted with good many of my friends we had
quite a chat. Capt Williams gave my Husband some
Mahogany wood and late papers. Since we saw the
Eschol last she had taken a sperm whale making
thirty bbls.



July 19th

Black fish.

To day they raised a school of Black
fish and a sword fish and a sail I have been very
busy sewing all day and Daniel has been working on
his book shelves

July 20th

This morning I awoke out of a sound sleep and heard the cry from mast head sperm whales and very glad was I to hear it; They got things all ready to lower and then had breakfast all the men could eat to eat was a small piece of gingerbread at half past seven they lowered all three boats they did not get to the ship till twenty minute to four in the Afternoon and then they brought a prize a large sperm whale. The men looked so tired and hungry but seemed so pleased to think they had a whale. They made the whale fast along side the ship where it will lay till morning when they will commence cutting. Then for a greasy time they got the boats up and we had dinner. it was late enough for supper but as we had no dinner suppose it must be called dinner. The men are very busy getting ready for tomorrow's work. Saw a bark boiling it was the Bark Wave.

July 21st

This morning it was very rugged. makes it bad about cutting in the whale. They did not get through cutting till about four o'clock in the Afternoon. The wind blowed harder and harder all the afternoon they could not get the Head in it was so rugged so made it fast with chain and ropes first the chain parted and then the ropes and the Head sank we felt bad when we found it had gone for it was a very large one and would make us a lot of oil. it seemed so bad when the men had worked so hard to try to save it. but of course we must have the bitter with the sweet. If this ^{is not} a greasy time I never see one and it smells so it makes me sick. but we can get along with all that for it will be clean money.

July 22nd

The men are busy cutting blubber and boiling. Such looking men I never see covered with grease from the crown of their heads to the sole of their feet. The decks are all full of every thing not much place to walk now. Mr Bourne and Daniel and I sit up on the vice in the Evening. The iron basket was burning and it was considerable wind made the flames come out all around the basket. It was as pretty as any fire works I ever saw. Then the fire come out of both pipes and showed up in the air. It was worth sitting and looking at.



July 23rd

Bark Elve

Another Sabbath day has come round. It does not seem much like the Sabbath here for the men are just as busy as can be boiling out and every thing is greasy and dirty. They have got through with the oil. It is so late that they are not going to scrub of decks to night. At 9 o'clock in the evening the Bark Elve from New Bedford, Capt Briggs spoke and said he had letters for our vessel. Daniel and Mr Bourne went aboard. It is past twelve when they got back. Mr Bourne and the boys had letters but I had none. I was soon disappointed. It blowed and rained quite hard while they were gone. The bark had eighty bbls of oil she sailed one week after we did.

July 24th

Such a noisy time as they have had to day been opening oil. I have been busy sewing on my thin dress being ready to go ashore. Daniel has finished my birth present, the Book Case. It is a real beauty. Saw a whale to day.

July 25th

The men have been stowing down oil to day, put down twenty five bbls. I cannot say but I like to have them stow down for I am so afraid some one will get hurt. and they have to follow so. It is enough to frighten any one. We saw no whale to day.

July 26th

This morning Mr Bourne the mate struck and killed a Shark and made it fast. till he had opportunity to take it on deck as he was very busy at work at the time. when he went to take it there was no Shark there. I felt sorry for I should like to see it as I never had seen one. Looked over the Litter bag to day so that when we meet with a vessel I shall know if we have letters for them.

July 27th

It has been a very pleasant day, have not raised any thing from waste head.

July 28th

It seems to be the same thing over and over again aboard of a whale ship. with out we get a whale or speak a vessel we have no news to write.

July 29th

It is a very warm day. Had to sit out on deck to keep comfortable. I have been sewing on a lot of all sorts to day. Daniel has cut a covering for my trunk and is binding it with reel braid. It is going to look very nice when done. This afternoon about three o'clock we spoke the Sea Fox Capt. Eldridge he came aboard of us about half past three and took tea stay till after ten in the evening. we had a very sociable time he seemed like a very fine man he does not believe in wheeling on the Sabbath. say he would not catch a whale on the Sabbath if he saw one. he said he saw the bark were a few days previous with a Hundred fbl whale along side I felt glad to hear it. wish we might have the same good luck

July 30th

Another month almost gone and so they pass by one after another. never to return. Two sails in sight one the Sea Fox. dont know what the other one is. most of the ships have seen whales in 50. 40 Long a 31. 30 fath. It has been very calm and still to day. I should liked to gone to church to day very well and heard a good sermon. or gone in home and had a good chat with Father and Mother. I guess it will be a long time for I have that opportunity.

July 31st

I came up on deck this morning before breakfast and they raised something from mast head thought it was a bait of Cotton but it was a piece of whale. We are having just as nice weather as can be only rather warm but the Evenings are delightful. Mr Bourne and Daniel and I sit on deck and had a nice time chatting in the moon light. about half past eight we set talking and the second mate said there is a boat along side and sure enough it was Capt. Briggs of the wave he stayed aboard till after eleven. The Bourne went aboard of the wave, Capt. Briggs seemed to be in very good spirits he has had such good luck getting oil.

August 1st

Another month has past and gone August has come in warm enough. Daniel has cut out a covering for my small trunk to day. we are trying to get fixed up to go ashore. Suppose we shall go in Royal The last of this month. If nothing happens



Bark Sea Fox

Black fish

August 2nd

We have had another very warm day: and I have felt real sick all day. The second mate see a great many Black fish to day, small ones.

August 3rd

It seems to be very dull don't see any thing but our plank covers done and on they look very nice the Cabin boy is scraping the transoms of in the Cabin they were painted dark and did not dry before we left home so that every thing would stick to them.

August 4th

It has been squally to day and to night it is quite ragged. Daniel has been painting down in the Cabin painting it white it is going to make it a great deal lighter. He has stuffed the lower part of the room. It will look real nice when he gets it done. I have been making some bows for Daniel to wear ashore.

August 5th

It is quite ragged to day Daniel went aloft this morning but had to come down it was so ragged he saw a barrel it was all that was seen all day.

August 6th

another Sabbath day, so the weeks roll round I cannot but thinking about friends at home how they are enjoying the Sabbath. I would not care if I were there enjoying it with them. I suppose I shall have to make up my mind to it. It will be a long time before I shall have that privilege attending church.

August 7th

It is a pleasant day and Daniel and I have been fishing. do not seem to see much of any thing. I am afraid shall not get another whole before we go in to Hazel. They have a turtle from mast head. and I hope that will be only the beginning of seeing, for I do want them to get a whole so bad.

August 8th

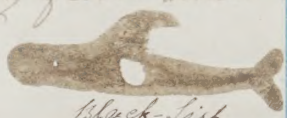
I did not sleep very good through the night. Waked morning I dropped to sleep was having a nice nap when I heard the cry from mast head sperm whales such a scattering among the men they lowered all three boats and was off before I could get dressed and get on deck did not stop for any breakfast they left at half past six. they did not get aboard till five o'clock in the

afternoon, then to think they did not get any whale. They are
 very large whales if they could only get one they would have
 done a good seasons work, I was real disappointed. It was
 long long day to me but if they had got a whale I should
 not care for that. Last night just before sun set I see a
 waterspout at a distance. It was quite a sight to me as I ne-
 ver had seen one before. They say that they make a noise like thunder
 but this was so far of that we could hear no noise from it
 and I was glad it was some ways off. They
 say they are very dangerous when they burst
 saw the Whales in Lat 56. 09. Long 44. 15



Bark

August 9th It has been a very pleasant day I have been very
 busy making my clothes to carry ashore. I
 think they have seen nothing from mast head to day but a
 turtle and a black fish



black-fish

August 10th

This morning before five o'clock they came
 and called my husband and then was a vessel close to
 he jumped out of bed and went on deck kept the
 vessel off and spook her. It was the Bark President
 Capt Seabury bound to New Bedford with four hundred
 bbls of oil been out 27 months we sent letters by her,
 The Capt came aboard and took breakfast with us. he
 stayed aboard till about 9 o'clock tried to get him to
 stay all day but he thought he could not. his vessel is
 leaking at the rate of ten thousand specks a day. Capt
 Seabury is a single man belongs to Little Compton

August 11th

It has been a pleasant day
 but the old Bark has done nothing
 but pitch and dive all day which
 makes me very tired. we saw another
 Bark to day but it was some way off. wish we might see
 whales and get a good large one.



Bark President

August 12th

I have been very busy all day making some
 more of my clothes. about eleven o'clock to day they raised
 black fish they lowered all three boats and chased the
 but was not fortunate enough to catch one. we did not
 have dinner till after one o'clock. Daniel went to mast
 head while they were down after ~~after~~ black fish



black-fish



Bark Petral

August 13th

This has been a very pleasant Sabbath day but it has seemed very long. They have seen grampus to day on most head.

August 14th

It has been a very warm day. Daniel and I worked this forenoon and I have sewed some and read some. Daniel has began a writing desk for me out of Mahogany been to work on it most all day. They raised porpoises this noon but could not catch any. This afternoon they raised from most head a turtle I am in hopes they will see whales tomorrow for they saw a Turtle the day before when they raised the whales.

August 15th

It has been very rugged to day. I like wheeling well enough when it is pleasant weather but when the bad weather comes on then I am all ready to start for home saw a ship to day.



August 16th

Another of our roll and tumble days. About eight o'clock this morning we spoke the Bark Petral Capt Smith. Daniel and Mr. Bourse went aboard stayed about an hour and a half they found them putting in whale. They got a bundle of Sate papers which I was very glad to see for I was anxious to hear what the news was at home. They thought the whale would make about seventy five bls. It was the Petral's first ^{whale} she had only been out a month.

August 17th

Blowing a light gale and a shower every few minutes nothing to write about but the weather.

August 18th

And still it blows. Cannot work to get ahead any. They had to break out for water to day out the fore hole. I felt sorry it was so rugged. don't like to have them break out when it is rugged for I am afraid some one will get hurt.

August 19th

And still it blows I have got about tired of this. This is the fifth day it has done nothing but blow. How have not been able to do any thing aboard the ship.

August 20th

2

It begins to be little better weather. The mate Mr. Berne caught a turtle this morning before breakfast. I had to come up on deck and see him. We had some of him made into soup for dinner. It was real nice. Tasted very much like chicken soup. For tea we had some of the liver and meat fried. The liver was the nicest I ever eat. It was just as tender as could be. It was the first I ever eat. Saw a sail. also four or five killers. Here it is the twentieth of the month how fast the months go by.

August 21st

It was quite ragged this morning but the weather is better this evening. I am in hopes we shall have a good day tomorrow. My Gunboat tells me to night that we are sixty miles from land. The Island of Carvo where we are going in for recruits. I would like for it to be a good calm day so I might go ashore.

August 22nd

We have had quite a nice day to day. I have had my bedding and clothing out to air. They raised five or six sails from mast head and also a fair back. I thought they had raised a sperm whale but no such good news but the raised porpoises twice did not catch them. We sighted the Western Islands about six o'clock to night. The Island of Carvo and Flores it looked very strange to me. I could not make it look like land. It looked to me like a heavy black cloud full of rain all ready to pour right down. After tea we could see it a great deal plainier. Mr. Berne and Daniel wanted me to look through the glasses and see the houses but I could not make them look like houses. They looked like little bright-specks in the sky. The sun reflecting on the Islands made them look very strange to me. don't suppose they looked the same to the men that is used to sighting them.

August 23rd

I came up on deck this morning before breakfast and here was Carvo close to within a mile and a half of us. It looked very pretty as I came on deck. It is a small Island of about sixteen hundred inhabitants. The houses seem to be all in a cluster. The roofs are made very strongly they call it tiling them instead of shingling as we have them at home. They look very charming. The peaces are shaped like our stove pipe as it would look if bowed into lengthwise and then cut in small peaces and one peace layed above the other. H

could see the Church from of deck and also three or four wind mills where they grind their Corn. The Land here is very mountainous. It looks beautiful to see the tops of the Hills in the clouds. and the meadows looked up on the side of the Hills like patch work as near as any thing I could think of. I should liked to go ashore very well but it was very rugged and a bad place to land. have to jump from rock to rock to get ashore and where the water is washing up on them continually makes them very slippery no place for a Lady to land without it is very smooth. About eight o'clock my husband and Mr. Renselkoop the third mate took a boat and went ashore I could see them land and see the Antiguans come down to the shore to meet them. but it began to rain and I had to go in my room on deck and stay the rest of the forenoon for it came down in heavy showers till after dinner and then it cleared away and blowed a heavy gale so they had to take in sail and the boat drifted out to sea. About four o'clock my husband came aboard. did not expect he would be able to get aboard. that night it was so rugged. Four of the men from ashore came aboard with Daniel expecting to go back in the boat that was coming of with provisions but the boat did not come as it was so rugged. and the men had to stay all night. one of the men a Mr. Lawrence had been a third mate of a ship but had got money enough so he could stay at home. The governors wife sent me a dozen apples and a large bunch of white grapes and a sprig of Lavender which made me think of home. and Daniel brought me some apples which tasted very nice as I had not had any such thing for a long time. They brought some beef aboard and green corn but the corn was too old to eat. We had a beautiful rain bow this afternoon and the mate told me they saw one yesterday. I saw a whole school of porpoises this afternoon while we were in near shore. The men tried to harpoon them but it was too rugged.

August 24th When I got up this morning it was very pleasant. went on deck before breakfast and here was land on both sides of us some ways of looking like two black clouds. The ship being to the leeward of Carro she was several hours beating up to the island. after a while we got near enough and see the boat coming to the ship full of men as it could be picked out. then got along side each other. I never heard.

I thought when they got aboard they would be more quiet. but they were not. they were noiser then ever. they are a very noisey tribe. I think there was twenty five of them and then the Boat was well filled with provision that my Husband had ordered the day before had a nice lot of Beans potatoes and pumpkins. onions and chickens and a lot of eggs and a few water mellons. All I could think of was a lot of wild men they acted as though they were crazy. among the men that come aboard was two little boys one of them had a little calico bag with two bunches of white grapes and three apples he come to my room door and gave them to me and also a large musk melon. They came aboard just before twelve o'clock did not get away till about one. I was glad when I see the last one go over the side. Every one of them had a basket of fruit. grapes Apples and water mellons or a gourd of milk to trade. My Husband took a lot of fruit of all kinds and some milk so I had a real feast for a few days. Daniel tells me that the Houses are built of old dark looking stone some of them are white washed.

August 25th We have had it very rough today. I have had to lay abed most of the day. There has been a very heavy sea washing across deck all day. at dinner the vessel gave a roll and away come my cup of tea in my lap and the victuals went in every direction. of course I had to have a good hearty laugh. I have tried sitting on my trunk and on a box and the floor and I'm dead but I find one place about as good as another for she will pitch and roll in spite of every thing. Daniel says it is about as bad a sea as he ever saw for it seems to be all in heaps going every which way. I think I am getting to be quite a sailor for I have not been sick at all.

August 26th

Well here it is Saturday morning and Daniel thinks it will be smooth enough to go ashore in a few hours as the sea is going down very fast. When I went on deck this morning I was surprised to see such heavy sea. But the men tell me it is smooth what it was yesterday. I want to go on deck yesterday but could not for the was such a sea coming across deck. After breakfast I began to pick up things and make my self ready to go ashore. about eleven o'clock they put our trunks in the boat and every thing being ready we started for the shore when we neared the pier the over a gentleman they called the doctor standing on the end of the pier and before we could land he wanted to know what the name of the vessel was. where from. how much oil. what ports we had touched to. It was an ^{am.} Dickson

25
board, and if we had any passengers aboard, then asked
amid if he had his papers. Then we started for the Landing
here there was a great many foreigners men and women standing
at the Landing there were some dozen or twenty stone steps
very nice in smooth to land but just as I was going to step on
these steps there came a heavy breaker and completely covered
me. If I had not had on my water proof I should have been wet
through. My Husband lifted me up and some gentleman on
the pier hauled me on the steps. I was very much frightened
and very weak. I went with Daniel to the dockers office only
about two minutes walk from the pier where I rested while
my Husband did some writing. Then a gentleman offered to
escort me to the Hotel. It was not far from the Landing.
As I was so weak I could hardly walk but we reached the
Hotel at last and of all the gloomy places that I ever saw
I think that Hotel seemed the worse. When I went in the
long entry with stone floor and walls and a large heavy
door to the head of the stairs had to knock and the door to be
unlocked before we could enter. all I could think of was a
prison. But after we got inside it seemed pleasant. The gentle-
man introduced me to the Hotel Keeper and I liked his
appearance very much. He and his wife are English. He showed
me into the parlor where I met with a lady from New York.
I layed aside my wet rappings and made myself as
comfortable as I could. In a short time Mr Bourne our
porter came in and brought me a good package of letters
from home, which I prized very highly. I don't think I
ever realized so much pleasure receiving any letters as I did
this package. after a while the servant girl showed me up
to my room. The lady of the House not being well did not
see her for several hours after I arrived. She came to my
room and we had a pleasant chat I liked her very much
I shall enjoy myself very well while here. We did not
dine till 2 o'clock I felt very faint before we had dinner
we have breakfast so early aboard the ship. We had a
very nice dinner. a plate of soup first always, for that
is their custom in all Foreign places. then we have fowl
and meats of different kinds and also fruits of all
kinds. I have a nice room on the first floor fronting
the street and we can look right out of our window
on the Harbor which makes it very pleasant seeing the
vessels come and go. after dinner I layed down and
read the rest of my letters after getting a good rest
got up and dressed for tea we do not take tea till
even 8 o'clock. went to bed quite early as we were bath-
ed first.



Bark Falcon



Ship Emma C. Jones

August 27th

My first sabbath in Pagan and it is raining. Daniel and I have been busy writing letters home. It has been a very still day nothing happened worthy of note.

August 28th

This afternoon Capt Gifford and his wife came to the Hotel had not been here long before they proposed a walk so we all started and went up to Mr Dalney's garden found it to be a very pretty place we went round in it. Considerable. It was laid out very pretty and some very choice plants. I began to grow tired so we turned our steps toward the Hotel. After we got back to the Hotel we went up to our rooms before long Daniel came up saying that a Capt Tabor and his wife and child was below in the parlor and she wished to see me very much, so I went down. Immediately she was very much overcome when she met me although we had never met before, but she was in very trying condition as well as my self and her Husband was not going to stop ashore with her and she was feeling very bad about it. After we all went into the parlor where our Husbands joined us after they had their smoke where we all had a pleasant chat till quite late I was very tired and feeling pretty bad but I had to have a box opened to see the contents that came from Home. did not get it till after tea this evening. It was well filled with nice things I have got such a kind father and mother to think of me when so far away from them. I felt so bad that Daniel said he would put them back for me. and I retired.

August 29th

I had a poor nights rest and to day I could not get up. Called the clock about six o'clock and twenty minutes past nine our little one was born which proved to be a little girl which of course we were very proud of. A Lady by the name of Mrs Graham stopping here at the Hotel came in and I dressed the baby and stayed all night with me which was very kind of her for Daniel was very tired.

August 30th

I felt very proud and happy this morning when I awoke and see our baby laying on my arm when my Husbands went down to breakfast they greeted and congratulated him. After breakfast Daniel came up to my room could not stay away from the baby long he carried it round the room.

pride as a father could be, my nurse come this morning a
 fugere woman could not make her understand much of any
 thing. They all think here at the Hotel that my baby is very pretty
 course we do, who ever saw a father and mother that thought
 in baby a homely one if it was ever so plain looking, we have
 along after a fashion to day. one or two has dropped in to see
 baby. It is such a funny little thing only weighed three pounds
 August 31st

This morning I woke as happy as ever little
 thinking that before night I should be in sorrow, my little
 baby was sick all day. It would cry out with pain all day
 and towards night I noticed that its cry was weaker about
 an o'clock my Husband went and layed down to get
 little rest and a nap if he could and the nurse went
 down stairs for something, I lay looking at my little one and
 at once it gave a loud cry I lifted up the little blanket
 that was over its and I see its hands looked very white I
 tryed to make Daniel hear but course not the nurse came
 in just then so I got her to call him he came in he looked
 at our little one I see what he thought right away I shall
 never forget how he looked up at me. our little darling did
 not breath but twice after Daniel come in the room. It
 did seem to me that I could never give it up, they look
 it away from me and put it in the next room. Daniel
 came in and wanted some little clothes to put on it as
 they were going to lay it out so he got my little trunk out
 that its little clothes was in while I was trying to find some
 of the smallest garments for it Miss Beaver came in and
 she helped me look them over and said she would see
 that every thing was done right and she helped lay it
 out, but o how hard it was to give that little thing up
 I had some narrow pink ribbon which I told Daniel to
 tie them and they tied it around its waist and and
 tied its sleeves up with it, they brought it in and let me
 see it. It looked just as though its was asleep looked so
 nice to lay away in the Ground

September 1st

I have not felt as well to day. they carried my
 little one to the picture room this afternoon and had its
 picture taken it looks like it some but not so much
 as I wish it did had to pay five dollars but I do not
 regret the money for it is all I can ever have of my little
 one. It was put in the coffin this forenoon a little white
 satin casket. they do not make their coffins here as they do
 home, but it was a very pretty one the nicest we could
 get. at four o'clock this afternoon the Hack come that A

Daniel Spook for, and Mr Dabney and Capt Burr went to the grave with Daniel. They layed it in a pretty green spot Daniel says with trees round it that shade it. now my little one is an angel with the angels in Heaven. It is much better of then it would be here in this wicked world of ours. I must try to be reconciled as I know that Jesus has it safe with him.

September 10th

Had several day that I have not felt as well usual so have neglected my journal but will try again to note down some few things. This afternoon Miss Dabney called on me and her neace just stoped in and was introduced to me she seemed very pleasant think I should like her. After dinner Daniel come up with a Capt Coffin who has a vessel in here that he expects will be conselrned. he is a very social man we had a very pleasant time talking. It has been quite noisey here at the Hotel all through the forenoon for quite a number of our boarders went off in the Fredona which sailed at eleven o'clock. Miss Dana and Miss Page came in this forenoon and bid me good bye and also Capt Snow who is feable and had to leave his ship and go home. he made me a present of a pack of nice cabinet pictures about fifty in number his own among the rest. He took some basket and a letter home for me he said he arrived home he would call on mother hope he will for they will be so pleased to see some one that has seen me. Miss Dana and Miss Page each gave me a book this morning when they called.

September 11th

It is very quiet here sence the boarders left and I think I shall get along better now. It is so still. Mrs Haber has been in, and Mrs Graham she brought me a very pretty present a stone for a breastpin. as soon as I get home I shall ^{have} it set where I can have it close neatly. Miss Dabney sent me a beautiful bunch of flowers to day the roses that were in it were very sweet. The people here very kind to me.

September 12th

I was moved from the small room where I was sick and had spent two weeks into a large one which I like a great deal better then the small one. Mrs Graham called to day she had not been in for several

Her Husband had been quite ill. Mrs. Tabor called this afternoon. I shall not have the pleasure of a call from her right away. for about ten o'clock they had to call the doctor he has got another little daughter. a fine baby weighing seven pounds

September 13th

To day My Husband took me out of bed and put me on the lounge where I have laid most all the day. he drew the lounge up to a bay window that was in the room so I could enjoy the passing and prospect which is very worth seeing the Harbor with its many vessels laying here. Peak Pico look very pretty when the sun shines on it giving it different shades and colors. It is really beautiful to look upon. which I enjoyed very much as I have laid in bed so long and seen nothing. Doctor Davis called on me to day and also a Mrs Dabney one that I have not met with before. Mrs Graham was in, and also Mrs Edwards. A portugese man of war vessel came in the Harbor to day she fired thirty five guns made Toyal shake and then when she fired towards Peak Pico we could hear it as plain as could be then after they got through firing they began at the Port and its being so near the Hotel made every thing jar. Three of the men from on board of this man of war spent the evening at the Hotel

September 14th

It has been a lovely day I have been on the lounge all day. I had just sent my breakfast down when he should come in but Miss Dabney she had been over Peak Pico and was going over again. soed she did not know how long she should stay so thought she must run in before going over and see me just a minute if it was early in the morning. Mrs Graham came in a while we had a pleasant chat. just before dinner I had a pack of books come from the doctor to read. the people are very kind to be here they try every way to make the time pass pleasantly sending me books and flowers and calling upon me

September 15th

I had rather a poor night rest did not sleep much of any and to day I have had a fainting fit and have felt miserable all day. This forenoon Capt Williams of the Brig Eschal called up to see me with my husband they had not been seated long before Capt Coffin came in. The Portugese man of war sailed this forenoon she looked very pretty as she sailed out of the Harbor. Mr Husband came in to my room this



Bark Wave.

German steamer.

Afternoon with another Capt. Capt Briggs of the Bark Wave which had just come in. we had meet before on at sea and it seemed very pleasant to meet again on shore and have a good talk Capt Briggs brought me a nice apple. In the Evening Miss Beaver came in made a long call she is a fine woman, she is Mrs Dabney House keeper. Mrs Edwards came in and sit an hour or so with me in the evening and that finished to days programme

September 16th

This morning between four and five o'clock we were awoken by a stir in the Hotel could not think what was the matter but upon lifting the curtain we see there was a great fire. Daniel got up and dressed and called Capt Briggs and they went to the fire. It proved to be one of Mrs Dabneys Store Houses where he had spars and rope and also tar which burnt very freely. The building burnt so they pulled it down. made quite an excitement in the place for they felt me it is a rare thing for them to have a fire here. I could see it from my window where I layed in bed the blaze and smoke as it come over the sea tops. It was a large fire. Capt Briggs called this forenoon and brought me a very pretty bracket-pattern. Capt Coffin and Capt Williams called on me to day

September 17th

It is the Holy Sabbath day but really it does not seem like the Sabbath at all here at the Hotel. My Husband has been of with Capt Briggs aboard of his ship this forenoon and this afternoon four Capt's besides my Husband have gone out in the Country on Donkeys gone to find if they can an acquaintance of Capt Briggs. I am very lonely to day would really love to be at home. but that cannot be. I must content myself as well as I can and make the best of it. A German Steamer came in to day and will sail tomorrow and I have been writing home this afternoon to send a letter in her. I got very tired and towards night had another one of my fainting spells. I am really sorry that I am going to be subject to them again. I was in bed after being sick I should have them no more

September 18th

I think I have not describe the sea wall in Journal yet. It is almost opposite the Hotel. It is a wall

twenty feet high and ten or twelve feet across it. and
 towards night or in pleasant moonlight evenings Ladies and
 Gentlemen walk in this wall. All through the night it was
 a very rough weather and I could hear the water break up on the
 wall. This morning when I looked out of the window it
 was a very pretty sight which met my gaze. The water was
 taking some twenty or thirty feet high in the air. I have
 enjoyed looking at it all day. We have had a very rainy
 day indeed. It seemed like our rainy days at home and the
 wind has blown powerfully all day. and this evening it
 makes me feel homesick. Capt Briggs and Mrs Edwards
 are all the callers I have had to day. Two Barks and schooner
 came into the Harbor to day I have not ascertained the
 names of them.

September 19th

My Husband brought me a nice picture of
 Capt Price to day and a small one of a woman with a cloak
 such as they wear here at Natal. all through the night I
 could hear the wind blow and hear the water break upon the
 wall but when I awoke this morning the sun was shining
 into my window as bright as could be. It is a lovely day.
 To day about one o'clock Mrs Tabors baby died. It brought up
 every thing so fresh about my little one that I felt very sad
 indeed. one thing we have to console us they are a great
 deal ^{happier} than they would be here for they have gone to their
 heavenly Home. It is hard for us but better for them.
 The Barks which came in yesterday are the Islander
 Capt Hamblin and she has his wife with him and two
 children. The other was the Petrel Capt Smith. and to
 day there is another one standing off and on the Sea Breeze
 Capt Wicks. My Husband has been off this Afternoon
 tending to the getting of a Coffin for Mrs Tabors baby and the
 digging of the grave.

September 20th To day the Bark George C
 van Capt Heyer came in he and his wife came ashore she
 very feeble they fear that she has got the Consumption her
 husband is going to leave her to St Helena see if she won't
 be better. Mrs Heyer called on me twice this Afternoon. once
 he brought in some baskets she had been buying and some
 more for the week and a shawl they were made out off the
 be plant brought them in for me to look at and then in
 the evening she and Mrs Hamblin came in and sat most
 of the evening. To day Mrs Tabors baby was buried the
 clock came about five o'clock and my Husband with Capt
 Williams and the Council who he invited to go with him
 went to the grave. I felt so bad for Mrs Tabors that I



Bark Laconia

Bark Beng Cummings

Thought I would try to go in and see her although the room was right next to mine only a few steps. I was very tired I find I am not very strong yet.

September 21st

I have had some powerfull showers to day and then the sun would shine out most beautiful I saw two Splendid rainbows one went away over the Horizon looked as though one end was clipped in the water and the other one looked as though it went right down among the Houses over to Pico. Mrs Meyer called again to day. Miss Beaver called this Evening and brought me a beautiful bunch off roses. Mrs Meyer and Mrs Hamlin came in and stayed all the evening

September 22nd

The ^{George & Susan} Sea Horse Capt Meyer sailed this forenoon. She and her Husband came in and bid me good bye. She sent me a nice jar of whortle berries after she went aboard. The Islander Capt Hamlin sailed this afternoon It seems very quiet here so many leaving once. Daniel carried me down stairs to day about eleven o'clock and I stayed till about three I eat my dinner down in the parlor I was very tired when I got up stairs again, just before dinner the M. C. Jones Capt Giffords and wife and child came in and came to the Hotel.

September 23rd

I have had two letters from Home to day and some papers and glad was I to get them. I had a good many callers to day. Capt Eldridge and Co. Briggs. We have had several arrivals to day The Bark Laconia Capt Kelley. and The Beng Cummings Capt Brown also a sehr C. L. Sparks. Capt Atwood. just before dinner Mrs Giffords come in and bid me good bye for they were going to sail right away.

September 24th

Mrs Labor came in my room this for first time she had been out of her bed Mrs Brown and her Husband called. also Capt Briggs and Capt Coffin. Two American Brigs came into the Harbor to day. September 25th

Capt Brown and his wife came in and bid me good bye this Afternoon she had

been a shopping, she showed me what she bought. Baskets and edging and so. My Husband and I went on six more went Donkey riding to see how they looked by moon light.

September 26th This morning I went down to breakfast and after breakfast Daniel ordered a Hack and we went ride and I don't know when I have enjoyed any thing I did that ride we got out and went into the Public Garden It was a pretty place I saw some flowers such as I ever saw before. we rode over one very high hill. I did not dare look back till we got to the top. I did not like going down the Hill It was so steep. We tried to make the Portuguese driver understand that we wanted to go back to the Hotel but we could not. so he carried us on a good long drive all to once we came to a church and could go further we got out and rested and walked round the church looked round a little. then got into the carriage again. a few steps from the church was a House where we met my Husband thinking he might get some Cigars but did not. They brought him out some Tobacco but of course he did not want that. then they came out with some wine in bottles Daniel and the driver took a glass I did not take any. then when we got to the top off the hill again we got out and went in a little store and I had some wine and chrys for I was so tired and faint. we did not stop again. we arrived at the Hotel and glad enough was I to get in. I layed down and got rested some before dinner and after dinner I layed down again. The drive was beautiful away along on our drive at one time we would be on level ground then on a hill and then way down in the valley and the Houses looked so small some of them hardly big enough to live in. as we rode by these Houses I could see in and the women would be squatted all round on the floor and hens in the same room. Husband says he has seen the donkeys in the room where they live. they think nothing off having the pig in the House. The carriage we went in looked like our brouche we have at home and instead of horses we had Donkeys. My Husband and I and a lot of Capt's have gone donkey riding this evening while they were gone the nurse came in and danced and scraped her fingers. It was quite amusing.

September 27th

We have had a very rainy day I have been sewing some to day fixing a skirt and Daniel has been to sleep and I have been reading some. I see one off the portuguese woman pass the Hotel to day.



Bark General Scott
with an armfull of wood my Husband tells me that
they buy it by the dozen sticks all cut ready to burn.
O dear they do have things so strange here at Fayal.

September 28th

This morning after breakfast Husband and I went out for a walk first we stopt into the jews & Basket store and I made several purchases and from there we went to the Barbers and there I bought a few more things and from there we walked up the street and went into another store and got two Baskets next we stopt into the shoe store the shoes are queer looking things it dont seem as though any one could walk in them we also went into a dry good store. I began to tire and we turned our steps towards the Hotel where we arrived time enough for me to lay down and rest before dinner. To day has been the Kings birth day they rang the bells and fired the Cannons made quite a noise Daniel went out to walk with the Capt this Evening and I came up and went to bed for I was tired

September 28th

Husband and I started for another walk this forenoon and went in another direction from what we went yesterday went to a place called port-pa. It was a very romantic place, we walked all along the shore and picked up shells. then we sat down on the sand and right back off us was mountains two thousand feet high. the Bay that made in there was really pretty and a small opening for vessels to pass through. Mr Debnay had a very pretty residence on one side off the Bay. The day was beautiful but I could not enjoy my walk so much as I had days previous for the wind was very high made it very tiresome walking. Had a very pleasant time this Evening looking at albums in the dining room.

September 30th

The last day of September and it is very warm and pleasant we thought we would try another walk so we went up to the Market and it was quite a sight a large square place built round with a high wall and all round the wall was stalls some had meat and some bread. and in the center of this place was a large well and all through the center were Portugese women sitting on little low chairs with large baskets and bags of apples

figs and some few other kinds of fruit all round them
bought some apples of one of the women. all around this
were very tall trees inside the wall which meet in the
middle making it very shady and cool for them. their
market-day is Saturday. They come in from the country with
their fruit. It always is a very busy day with them. Coming
back we stopped in several stores bought some stereoscopic views
and some Berlin wool. Being very tired went back to the Hotel
where Samuel Dabney and daughter called on us this afternoon.
October 1st

The first thing I heard this morning after getting
out of bed was that the General Scott had arrived. in a
short time Capt Tabor came to the Hotel. I felt very glad for
my wife for she had been feeling so very lonely. After we had
taken our breakfast we went out for a walk went up to the
public garden I should think we stayed up there an hour. all
round under the trees were benches where we sat down and
rested and enjoyed gazing round on the beautiful flowers.
A gardener gave me a beautiful piece of grass to carry home
which grew in the garden. I hope I shall get it home safe.
My husband has gone off on donkey with four more Capt. this
afternoon and I am feeling very lonely.

October 2nd

This morning Capt Briggs bid us good bye
and sailed for sea. About four o'clock this afternoon Capt
Tabor and his wife took their leave of us and sailed. after
they had gone Mrs Edwards had invited me and Mrs
Cahoon to go up stairs to her Chamber to see Mrs Tabor
before we see her go off in the boat to the ship and away she
sailed as pretty as you please. I shall miss Mrs Tabor
very much. It seems very quiet here at the Hotel since
our friends left.

October 3rd

This morning on getting up and looking
out of the window we see a Bark which looked very
much like the A. R. Tucker and after looking through
glasses it proved to be her. She came in quite unexpected
I did not think of seeing her under two weeks. Mr. R.
made come to the Hotel beach he got in so near thought
he would come in and see if we were ready to go out
but he would cruise round the Island. First I had
a quite strong and Husband was glad enough to see
her come for he was very anxious to be on his way. Mr.
Burns and I went out shopping had a pleasant walk
and a good deal of fun trying to make them under-
stand what we wanted and make's charm I wish the

few articles I wanted and went back to the Hotel. Mr. Bourne took dinner with us. after dinner I went up to Mrs Samuel Dabney's and made a call. Mrs Edwards and Mrs Graham going as far as the gate with me. As I was going up the path to the House I met with both of the Mr Dabneys one of them ^{showed} me the way up to the House went stairs with me found his wife and Daughter. I had a very pleasant call. while in their Mrs John Dabney came in so she had started for the Hotel to see me. I was going to call on them but as she came in I did not. Their House was furnished very nice but it looked strange to see no carpet on the floor they do not have any Carpets for they get tired of them. They have one carpet on a room and it is furnished nice so that when American Ladies call their House will seem like home to them. Miss Beaver called on me this evening heard I was going off.

October 5th

Got up this morning and went to pack. It seemed as though I should never get all my things packed. We had accumulated quite a number of things together while in here. Harbord ordered a Hack and we went for a ride before breakfast to a private garden called "The Garden". We had a beautiful ride and enjoyed the walk in the garden very much. The gardener gave us some fruit. and while in the garden we saw a pond with a splendid white swan swimming round in it he was a lovely creature so graceful and so white I could sit hours and looked at him. If we had only had the time but we could not tarry long as our time was limited. I must mention about our walk as we were going through this garden we came across a place where the trees meet over head making a perfect arch over head. It was very cool in this walk. we walked a short distance in and it was quite dark the trees being so thick. we went back to the Hotel and took breakfast. Then went out and bought some baskets then went to the Consul's office and picked out a shawl and then back to the Hotel again. I see Mr Harris on shore to day. Mrs Samuel Dabney sent me a beautiful bunch of flowers with a note and her best wishes. A servant from Mr John Dabney came to the Hotel with a basket with three plants in it for me and some fruit and a note from Miss Beaver saying she would be down to see me in a short time. in an hour



Bark Petrel. , Bark General Scott.
The bark brought me a very pretty present of a straw
hat to put in a hat. Well the time has come for bidding
good bye and taking leave of the kind friends I have
made here. I bid Mr Edwards good bye and Went the servant
and my nurse who had come down to see me off. Mrs
Edwards and Mrs Graham and Miss Beaver went down to
the Boat with me. when we got down to the Boat we
found Capt Eldridge and Capt Coffin and Capt Graham
and several others to see us off. After I got aboard I got
on the Stern of the vessel and I see my Friends up
a hill where they went so to see me on board the
vessel I waved my handkerchief and they returned it.
I expect it will be a long time before I have the pleasure of
human society again. But I am content if I can
have my Mustards society
October 6th

We layed off and on the South side of Fayal
through the night for the purpose of taking some men on
board. Four joined the ship at three o'clock in the morning
but the same time our Cooper jumped over board and
went to swim ashore but they lowered a boat and picked
him up and found he had been drinking. The Bark
Petrel has been in sight all the forenoon and about
two o'clock we spoke her and Capt Smith came
board of us took tea and spent the evening we had
very pleasant time as we had met in Fayal and got
acquainted he brought me a package of Books. Daniel
went aboard of his vessel a little while.
October 7th

The Petrel in sight this morning and also two
merchant vessels. we are having a very strong breeze and
the vessel has made two Hundred and forty miles
October 8th

We spoke the General Scott this afternoon about
five o'clock. I see Mrs Taber on deck she waved her hand-
kerchief and I waved mine it seemed most to find that
we were so near each other and could not enjoy each
others society. but it was so rugged I could not go aboard
nor she get aboard of us. So Daniel he went aboard of
her but did not stay long I sent her a roll of papers
he sent me some papers and books and a straw hat
but I sent her. I knowed they had a lot for trade and

I had left mine in Fayal she very willingly sent me one
 Left Taba gave my Husband four cans of Condensed
 milk I was really disappointed to think I could not go
 a gaming

October 12th I did not get a chance to write
 any yesterday as I was picking up my things. Think we shall
 go ashore in a few days. But to day we came to anchor in
 The Harbor of Teneriffe at eleven o'clock. Then one of our
 Boats took us ashore. They lowered one over the side in the
 boat in the chair that Mr. Bovine and the Cooper made.
 when we got ashore one of the Portuguese went up to the
 Hotel with us to show us the way. In a short time after
 arrived at the Hotel Daniel found out that they did not
 dine till four o'clock and as I was very hungry we breakfasted
 so early aboard the ship. Daniel ordered a lunch for me
 and then he went to the Counsel while I sat down to
 take some lunch which consisted of peach pears and prick
 pears Bread and cheese. The pears were so hard I could not
 eat them and also the Bread and cheese I made out to
 eat two of the peaches Daniel came back in a short time
 Hungry as a bear so sat down to the table to eat but he soon
 found out that he did not care for any so prepared
 a walk and we went to the market where we bought
 some nice white grapes. I did not think the market so
 pretty as the one at Fayal for it was in a large building
 instead of being out doors. When we got back to the Hotel
 we were soon called to dinner. at the table we met with
 a New York gentleman and also a gentleman who belonged
 on the island they called his name Green Mountain.
 After dinner we retired to the parlor where we had a
 pleasant chat this New York gentleman informed
 that the Band played in the public garden that evening
 and invited us to go which we accepted but before we
 we took some Ice Cream which the new yorker had
 ordered which was very nice. At this garden they have
 chairs to let. we being a little late all the seats were
 taken up. so what does this gentleman do but steps up to
 another gentleman who had three empty chairs sitting
 in front of him and took one. The gentleman of the
 chairs says you cannot have them. then the new
 yorker says excuse me I am a foreigner not accustomed
 to the way of the place. so he let him have them all
 three so we all had a seat through the evening. The
 New Yorker read he knew he was doing wrong but
 that was the only way to get us seats. we had a
 very pleasant time although I was very tired.

in a Spanish place like this the Ladies do not go out much
 in the evening then they dress up very nice and promenade
 in the public garden or the square all the evening with their
 long dresses trailing along on the ground. The Ladies and
 gentlemen do not walk together. once in a while one makes
 bold enough to walk with a lady but it is a rare thing.
 The Band Commenced to play at eight o'clock and played
 till ten we left before they got through playing we both of
 us being so tired. A man of war vessel came in here to
 day she fired a salute of twenty one guns. This finishes
 our first day in Teneriffe

October 13th

After getting through breakfast at ten o'clock
 changed my dress as Miss Dabney was to call for me
 to go out to their Country seat. after I got dressed I went
 to the parlor. in a short time my Husband came in with
 Miss Dabney who called to see me. he appeared like a very
 pleasant man he said his daughter would be along about
 twelve o'clock as she had gone to call on a friend between
 eleven and one Miss Dabney came after going through the
 ceremony of introducing ourselves we sat down in the
 parlor to wait for the Carriage which arrived in a short
 time and we started on our ride it being about six
 miles out then and a very pleasant ride it proved to be.
 as we rode along we see large fields of the plant they raise
 make cochineal all along the road. we passed three
 mules on the road with their packs upon their backs
 going along as deliberate as you please. at last our journey
 came to an end and we had arrived at the house
 we drove up to the door Mr Dabneys other daughter
 came out to meet me. then we went into the house where
 we met with Miss Dabney who I had previously met with
 Hazel who was very much pleased to see me. then I
 was shown into the room where Mrs Dabney was and
 introduced to her she was an invalid has been for some
 time. after I had rested we had a lunch which tasted very good
 I was somewhat fatigued after my long ride. the lunch
 consisted of white bread and butter and preserves prickly pears
 figs and cheese also wine. after lunch we
 went to Mrs Dabneys room again where one of the
 daughters played on the piano and sang which was very
 entertaining. as it began to grow cooler a walk in the garden

was prepared which we all consented to. while in the garden Daniel and Mr Dabney came. then we went further down the garden where the cochineal plant was growing there we found men gathering it they use a brush to get these little blue bugs of with they grow on both sides of the leaves after they have cleaned the leaves of both sides they cut them off and let them lay on the ground and rot so to enrich it leaving the stalk to leave out again. after they get them gathered they put them in a long wooden tray or on mats to dry they bloom a single pink and white flower and bear a pear which some think very nice to eat. we went down to a small house at the foot of the garden which they use to put the cochineal in after it is dry. Then we all returned to the House and took dinner which I will try to describe we took our seats at the dining table nothing on it but dishes. while we were eating in came a small servant with soup then after eating what we wanted of that he took the plates and brought on something baked some like our fish and potatoes at home. don't know what it was then they had a mutton stew which was very nice. then the waiter came in with a bread and pear and brushed the crumbs of the table, and brought on a pudding which I could not give a name. then came the fruit white grapes figs apricots almonds and raisins. We had to have a light for we could not see to finish eating. In the evening the youngest daughter played the piano and sang which was very amusing as she sang some comic pieces. one piece I remember it was called way down in morn, then both the daughters danced to show me how the Spanish dance and used castanets making considerable noise with them. then the youngest brought out some chess men which she had been making they were very beautifully carved. we spent a very pleasant evening with the family till the carriage came for us then we bid them all good bye. we had a very pleasant ride home. the horses were very good and fast and we had a careful driver. It being down hill we came very fast arriving at the Hotel Husband says I would like some ice cream and I thought the same so we went to the saloon and refreshed our selves with cream. went back to the Hotel soon retired being very tired

October 14th

This being market-day Husband wanted me to go with him to the market to see the stir. so I went. Found a great many people there and all talking at once they had a large quantity of produce. This afternoon a man from Mr Dabney's office came to the Hotel to go out shopping with us. Interpreter we went from store to store to find the small articles we wanted to purchase. then we went to look at some Canary Birds we intended to get two but they asked so high we thought we would not take any. from there we went back to the Hotel where Husband left and we went on

again while he was gone. Mr Bourne our mate came to the Hotel
 very soon. Daniel came in with a nice little Bird cage with a
 canary in it and a box of seeds for the Bird. I was very much pleased
 with it as I did not expect to have one. We spent the evening very
 pleasantly in the parlor with the new York gentleman.

October 15th

We got up quite early this morning so to go
 to church before breakfast the services being at eight o'clock.
 The church was very large and beautifully decorated inside.
 Ladies and gentlemen do not sit together so when
 we went in Daniel took a seat on a settle in the middle
 of the church and I took a seat on a little platform
 where the Ladies were sitting but not been seated long
 before in came two Companies of soldiers and the crew of
 a man of war and officers they sounded the drum and
 all kneeling and rising at the sound. as we entered
 there was a large urn set just inside the door filled with
 water which every one dipped their fingers and crossed
 themselves. one woman crawled on her knees across
 the church three times while we were there. when we
 were out we went back to the Hotel and got our break-
 fast. after breakfast we took a walk up to Mr Dabney's
 garden where we enjoyed our selves about two hours seeing
 many different kinds of fruit and flowers. I gathered
 some very pretty ferns to press. as miss Dabney said
 we could visit the garden any time in our stay here
 and was welcome to any of the fruit or flowers. as
 we began to grow tired we returned to the Hotel after
 which I layed down about two hours. After dinner we
 went up on the top of the House where we had a very
 good view of the place and the Harbor we could see
 a vessel of at a distance. we expected to go aboard
 tonight but the vessel will not get in so we shall have
 to wait till tomorrow. The New Yorker sent out and
 hired seats for us to the garden. about eight o'clock we
 looked quite a number there when we got there. I forgot
 to carry my fan with me. Every lady carries a fan if she
 has one. she attracts attention so the new Yorker had
 borrowed the landlady's for me. the music was very good
 and all enjoyed it very much we went back to the Hotel
 but then my Husband then sent out and ordered some
 cream. when it came it was frozen water with

peppermint in it. They could not get any other. We do not like it well enough to eat much of it. We bid our Friend good bye as we expected to go aboard early in the morning and retired for the night.

October 16th

Got up quite early this morning and packed my things in the trunk so they would be ready when the boat came ashore for us. Then we put on our things and took a walk to the market-we did not stop long for fear the boat would come for us. When we got back to the Hotel we found the boat had come and a man took our baggage down and we soon followed. I had no Lady friends to see me off as the Dabney live out the place. Both of the Proprietors at the Hotel were married but I got only a glimpse of one of them. Ladies don't show themselves much in the day time at these foreign places.

October 28



Black fish

I have neglected my journal ^{as} my time has been taken up getting things back in their proper place again after going ashore twice. But will try again to note down some few things. We have had it very warm part of the day. At twelve o'clock they raised Black fish and proposed so they lowered all three boats and gave chase but did not catch any. It was quarter past one before we had dinner. It has rained very hard all the afternoon making it cool and comfortable. This forenoon I see one of the portugese had a string of beads round his neck spoke of it to my Husband and he called him so I could see what was attached to it a little square piece of past board covered with coral cloth they call it a Charm and buy it of the Priest they know that they are safe if they have one of them on. We did not have any portugese aboard when we left home but some of our men left us in Fayal so had to ship more.

October 29th

Has been another very warm day. been several sails in sight one was a Merchant vessel. about eight o'clock this evening I was writing. Daniel says come out on deck if you want to see a rainbow. I went out and then was half of one quite bright. I never saw one in the night before it looked very pretty.

October 30th

Been several sails in sight to day do not know what they were. Had it squally all through the day. I have been mending flags and Daniel has been sewing on a sail for the ship.

October 31st

Saw porpoises to day but could not catch them. It was pleasant this morning when we got up but had not been on deck long after breakfast before it rained powerfully but I had got to washing so kept on for about a hour after I got my clothes washed. It cleared away beautiful and I got them dry as nice as could be. Another month gone and not a whale.

November 1st

Another month began and I hope before it goes we shall get several whales. This morning I heard cry on deck when I first awoke I thought - be sure that was some trouble on deck come to find out they had caught a porpoise one of the men cleaned the jaw for me and put it over board to tow clean. Three sails in sight to day.

November 2nd

Ship got the trade wind to day. Has nothing transpired to day worthy of note. This evening while Mr Bourne Daniel and I sat on deck two little flying fish came on deck Mr Vanderhoop got one of them and the Cabin boy the other.

November 3rd

Had the little flying fish for my breakfast they were very nice. Finished mending the flags to day and now have got two to make. This morning while looking of on the water I saw a whole mass of flying fish. Flying over the water I never had seen any before they looked strange enough. Mr Bourne has been painting his boat to day.

November 4th

On deck a star shot. Last evening while sitting through the sky right over the ship. I did not see it for the sails were in the way. But it lighted the deck very bright. I thought at first that some one had a light on deck. Mr Harris has been painting his boat.

November 5th It has been a very pleasant day and we have been going through the water very rapidly to day. The vessel has been away over on one side and pitching and rolling about, a vessel in sight off deck I looked through the large glasses at her they called it a Bark.

November 6th

Last evening while sitting on deck and watching the water as we sailed along I saw what they call phosphore in the water. It looks just like fire. our mate tells me it looks like a jelly. It looks very strange to see these sparks and flashes in the water and still it is not pretty.

November 7th Husband has been very busy to day working on my writing desk and I sewing on a flag. Ship is leaking but nothing to be alarmed about.

November 8th

I have finished my flags to day. A merchant vessel in sight see it off deck after tea a short distance off. Ship is leaking so Husband says he shall have to pump every four hours. hope she will not get any worse.

November 9th

I commenced a chair seat to day working it with Berlin wool. While I sat in my room on deck hear Husband say come Annie quick I ran out on deck and the bottom of my Bird cage had dropped over board and the little tub that the bird was bathing in. came in on deck. Daniel had his hat under the bottom of the cage so the bird could not get out. we took him in the room and sat him on the lounge. Mr Bourn made a wooden bottom for the cage.

November 10th

Vessel does not leak much of any to day.

November 13th

Washed to day and they have been very busy on deck had the starboard boat in on deck men and getting her ready to paint. Daniels been sewing a sail and I working on my chair seat.

November 14th

Been painting boat to day. The men seem to be always busy doing something. always work enough aboard the ship.

November 16th

It has been cloudy all the forenoon and this afternoon we have had rain. I saw an albatross to day the first one I ever saw. It is a very pretty large web-footed bird he looked splendid flying round the ship and when he sat on the water he looked like a large goose and also saw some dolphin tried to catch them they look very pretty in the water they are so changeable. The sailors forward caught a skip jack they look very much like a mackerel only larger. the crew is fainter



—Steamer—
on the boat again today. Daniel and Mr Bourne is
making some Tub Covers out of Canvas. It is very ragged
today a heavy swell

November 14th

We have had a cold rainy day. This morning
found a piece of Ship Jack in a dish side of my plate. It
seems as though the Boy took a piece out for me while the
Jack was cooking it. quite thoughtfull. We have some quite
many accidents happens aboard the ship some days to
day for instance the mate told one of the men to pick
out the rotten ~~was~~ onions and he did so then put them
in a bucket of water and washed them. salt water to.
washed them picked over so that they would be dry and
not rot. They raised a fin back this afternoon I ran out
on deck to see it but it had gone down and did not
rise again then they raised a sunfish and I ran again
but I was too late did not see it

November 15th

Been breaking out this forenoon they
took out the recruit cask to see if the cloth was damp
see into it. It looked nice so much white cloth and
licor. They took out mackerel and pickels and butter they
took out to get a sail out called the spanker. I saw a very
pretty bird called an Albatross flying round the ship to
day has gone of very pleasantly as there has been so much go.

November 18th

Another Sabbath day has gone. nothing going
aboard the ship. while sitting in my chair on deck
saw a bird fly past the ship got up and looked over
the stern of the vessel and then came and stood
it was a Cape Pigeon. in a few minutes I saw another
bird a very small one called the Petrel. It has been a
long day but past away after a while with reading writing
and a nap and some music.

Nov 27th

It has been some time since I have wrote in my journal
the weather has been so ragged. A steamer in sight of deck to
day but it was so ragged I could not get on deck to see it the men
on mast head saw a number of Hump back whales



Steamer

Nov 28th saw a merchant vessel to day and a sulphur bottom whale called so because it is just the color of sulphur I did not happen to be on deck when it came up so I lost the sight of that.



Nov 29th a light gale from the south west very heavy breakers roll up almost mountain high. I went up on deck and was surprised to see the sea, we have got the ^{brig} chain tied up in the cabin to keep them from rolling about every thing has to be made stationary can hardly keep from rolling round ourselves. I went up on deck yesterday to see the sea and it was quite a sight as a heavy swell was coming from the westward and the vessel would go way down in the trough of the sea and then rise again on the high waves, while on deck I saw three or four different kinds of birds flying round the ship. It is frequently the case that land birds come aboard the poor little wanderers are blown from the mainland or from some island.

30th November

Last day of the month. I suppose they are enjoying a nice Thanksgiving dinner at home. For our dinner here aboard the ship we had boiled chicken and the greens and also a boiled pudding which was very nice a french pudding. After tea to night I was stirred by the bay porpoises under the bow and Mr Bourne the mate runs out under the jib-boom and steadys him self by the martingale and throws the iron which misses the porpoises and at the same time the ship gives a plunge taking Mr Bourne down and giving him a taste of the briny, which came very near being the last of him. Harbison showed me a porpoise iron this afternoon I never had examined it seems that when it enters the fish it turns and holds him, then is it ought to but to often his struggles allow him to escape to a lingering death far worse than the cooks knife. We have gone round the Cape of good hope to day and I heard Harbison say it will be all sliding down hill now why it should be sliding down hill any more than it had been I could not see. But he said we should be met by the fair winds and plenty of whales ahead, which I hope we prove true.

December 1st It has been a nice warm day and we all know how to appreciate it for we have had it cold and stormy part of the time I have stayed on deck most of the day it seemed so nice and pleasant to get in the fresh air again.

December 2nd It is a cold and cheerless day. I should like very much to be at home and go to church but as that cannot be I will write a little in my journal and try to describe our meeting.

with a merchant vessel this afternoon after the Bark had got at a
 desired distance Husband got the Boy to get the Signal out of the run
 and we had quite a chat with the Captain, we asked him if he would
 take letters for us, as we found he was bound to Batavia, he answer
 back that he would with pleasure, The Capt- was a Dutchman his
 vessel's name was Batavia she was seventy six days from Liverpool
 loaded with coal. Mr Bourne our mate took a letter for me and
 one for himself and went aboard with them. The Capt- took
 us very willing. He sent his respects to Husband and I and
 wish that we might fill up with oil in six months.
 at very much interested talking with the flags and picking
 up the answers in a book which we have, and by means of
 us we carry on a Conversation when miles apart more extended
 as we could were we in the same parlour. I have been busy part
 the day writing home getting another letter ready in case we
 could meet another vessel and I could get a chance to send it.
 we are having a very strong Current and the ship is plunging
 obly into the sea.

December 4th

rather cloudy day
 very disagreeable



rather and the vessel is ^{Bark Batavia} pitching and rolling about.

December 5th

Did not wash yesterday as it was so rugged. So
 not to washing this morning had just got to work when I was
 troubled by the cry of Albatross. Left my washing got up on the
 stern of the vessel and there sat an albatross on the water just
 nice as could be so the men lowered the boat and Mr
 Harris took his gun and shot and went after them he shot
 the albatross the first time he fired and then he began
 shoot another bird and the second time he shot at
 him he killed him he was called a Blue bill a bird almost
 large as the Albatross after they got this one they came
 aboard. we measured the albatross across its wings from
 tip to tip and it measured ten feet four inches. we
 are going to save both bills of the birds Daniel has cleaned
 them and the feet he is going to make a bag out of
 them, going to try to keep the wings whole but I am
 afraid we shall not be able to I think they will spoil
 in so much flesh on them. It has been a lovely
 day nice and warm I have stayed on deck most all day
 and enjoyed it very much.

December 6th

It has been a pleasant but cold and windy to day. The men at mast head have seen fin backs whales. I have had to stay below most of the day. Our friend is still in sight.

Dec 7th

We have had another rough and tumble day but have made good time the last twenty four hours been two hundred and thirty miles and on our course so we are gaining some on the long distance before us that we have got to go. The vessel is leaking again so Husband says he shall have her pumped every two hours hope she will not get to leak any worse for we are a great ways from land.

Dec 8th

Had it cold stormy and blowing and a heavy sea and the vessel seems more like a feather on the water than a vessel. I have been on deck twice to day once to see the Merchant Bark for she was close to us this afternoon. We have made another long rowl to day some two hundred and fifty miles. shall be glad when this part of our voyage is completed for it is very tiresome. pumped ship every two hours through the day.

December 9th

Had it pleasant but so very cold could not take any comfort any where. Mr Bourne has been building a locker right back of the wheel to be used as a store room it is going to be a nice place for me to sit in pleasant days. I have seen several different of Birds flying round the ship to day. one kind the sailors call Mollymuck. I do not know the right name for them. also saw a lot of Gulls and blue jays and any quantity of cape pigeons and little mother Cary's chickens. Two ships in sight from mast head besides our friend the Merchantman.

December 10th

We have had a bad day to day been hove to in a gale of wind under close reef 1 main top sails most all day. I went up on deck stayed about ten minutes the sea looked all in heaps acted as though it wanted to go some wheres but did not. where it looked very strange when the wind struck the water. The Birds fly round the ship just as easy as though it was a calm pleasant day. How differently we spend our Sabbaths the the people do at home. there they have churches to go to, here we have to be content where we are. How beautiful it is of a Sabbath morning to here the many bells as they call us away from home to public worship. It seems a long time since I heard their merry chimes.

December 11th

Had a nice warm pleasant day after I got through my washing got up on the locker behind the wheel I found it a very pleasant place to sit Mr Bourne took his

on and shot a Blue Bill he hit him the first time he fired
 broke his wing so he could not fly. The men lowered one of the
 boats and went after him he gave them a long pull at first they
 caught him with a hook. It was really funny to see him pat
 around on deck with his large webbed feet. This afternoon the ship
 keeper took him and skinned him going to experiment on him
 and if they can keep him we are going to get some to carry home.
 This afternoon I have enjoyed myself very much sitting up on
 a new potatoer house watching the birds as they flew round
 the ship and see them dive down and get something they see
 under water then some of them would sit on the ^{water} some ten or
 fifteen minutes. It is very pleasant to see them flying round
 the ship in such large numbers.

December 12th It has been rainy and cold a very uncomfortable
 day the wind has been blowing heavy it broke the chain jumper
 to the flying jib-boom I was asleep at the time but the Cabin Boy
 said it made a loud noise when it broke. I have not been on deck
 to day the decks have been so wet.



Bark

December 13th

We have had a very unpleasant day. It has rained all day
 and a very heavy sea. It broke over on deck once, came all over the
 lights with such force that at first I thought every glass was
 broken but there was none of them broke. After that they covered it
 over with Canvas. It leaks all over the ship about. My state room
 has been wet most all over. But the funniest thing that has
 happened the Steward and boy had got every thing on the table
 & ready to sit down. When the ship gave a roll and over went
 the tureen of bean soup and stewed pumpkin and boiled
 onions and various other things on to the floor. The boy was trying
 to hold on to them to keep them from coming off but could not
 keep from slipping himself. They had to go to work and sit the
 table all over. Lost all the bean soup but they had more in the
 other gally for the second table so we had that and they had
 to go without. It was a very laughable affair. Thurbanel says
 the Starboard boat has been way under water several times. He
 thought once he should have to leave to but we have got along
 without any damage to the ship. and it is little better weather to
 night December 14

awoke this morning at four o'clock and
 Daniel says it seems as though the ship is hoove to. He jumped
 up and went on deck and found the vessel under a clout
 of main top sails and blowing quite heavy. So we have
 remained all day tossing and rolling about. I went up this
 afternoon as far as the head of the stairs to see how the weather

looked It was blowing and such a sea as I never saw before It looked just as though it was angry and did not know what to do with its self. It has rained quite hard most of the day. every thing is damp. the water is dripping down most all over the cabin where the decks leak. It makes it very disagreeable to have every thing so sticky and damp. This makes the third day we have had this bad weather and I have had to stay below. The days seem very long when I cannot get on deck.

December 15th It has been very pleasant but quite cool I went on deck and sat a while in the middle of the day

December 16th

It has been a lovely day so warm and pleasant I have stayed on deck most all day. Seeing the men make rope with a machine that they have for that purpose. Mr Harris our Second mate saw a Seal this forenoon.

December 22nd Had several stormy days and has nothing occur worth noting down. But to day it is quite pleasant We sighted the Island of Saint Pauls this forenoon, and after dinner was quite a stir on deck getting fish lines and bait ready to go fish. Saint Pauls fish are spoken of as being very nice fish. Mr Bourne went in his boat with crew took the cabin boy with him and Mr Harris with his boats crew the cooper went with him. On Saint Pauls Island there are no inhabitants. It is quite high 820 feet high rocky and barren could not see a green spot upon it. at one end of this Island. Standing a little way from the Island is a very singular looking rock. It resembles a sugar loaf It is very tall and straight and a perfect oval over the top. It looks as if coming right out of the water so straight. They tell me there are five or six natives come there every season fishing. come from another Island not far distant. They have several little huts put up to stop in while there they have their wives with them. they dry the fish and carry it back with them to the Island. I don't know as I ever looked upon so barren a spot before. and still it seemed nice to see this place after being out most three months and seeing nothing but water, water. While on deck this afternoon saw a sun fish but not see how it looked for it was on its side. While writing this I heard the cry of jellil oh of the stern it proved to be a bark. Another that I saw while on deck was what they call kelp one of the men has in a piece for me to see some of it is yards and yards long and long wide leaves attached which are various colors. It was very

pretty. Just before dark Husband called me on deck to see the land they had hauled in very near to it with the aid of the
 uses I could see some small green spots. It looked like moss
 one then it did grass, as we neared the Island it looked like
 very high wall smooth and right straight out of the water the
 no beach round it. The rocks were various colors, and then
 between two high mountains is a little bay makes in. Husband
 there has been a volcanic eruption there some time, on top
 one of these mountains I saw a flag staff but no flag upon it
 put down towards the foot of this mountain I saw a staff
 with a flag floating from it so we think that there is some
 on the Island for we did not see no flag this morning.
 between seven and eight the boats came with quite a number
 of claw fish which they say taste very much like lobsters. They look
 like a lobster only they have not got the large claw they had quite
 lot of other fish they had one very pretty fish it was bright red

December 25th { We have got another nice warm day, a
 nice for them to go fishing. We stood off and
 around the Island through the night so to get more fish
 for breakfast Mr Bourne and Mr Harris took their boats
 and started. It was so nice and warm I took my work
 book and went on deck to sit while sitting there
 Daniel came and wanted to know if I would like to go
 sailing a little ways of course I was all ready to go so
 got into the boat and we were soon sailing along mid
 we went quite near the Island so I could see in the bay
 we there lay a wreck half of a large vessel we went as
 near as we dared not knowing any thing about the
 vicinity round there. Then we went out where the boats
 were fishing some three miles from the ship when we got
 to Mr Bourne he said that he and Mr Harris had been
 shore and there was a nice place to land a small
 half built out there and that the wreck was a English
 steamship been wrecked some six months ago, and that
 there was any quantity of things ashore there he thought
 best to go back and see if there was any thing we could
 or they talked it over and come to the conclusion that
 two boats would go and leave one a fishing, so they
 transferred me into Mr Bourne's boat and Daniel got
 into the same boat and the two boats started for the shore
 we went into this bay we saw several boilers in the
 water that came out of the steamer. It was a nice little
 bay and a good place to land, when we got ashore we
 found Mr Bourne's statement was correct for there was
 most every thing that any one could name or mention

lying loosely round on the ground. There was two French
 ashore they could speak a very little English and we found
 out that the wrecked vessel was named *Megara* and she
 was bound to Australia and that a steamer by the name
 of *Corraek* arrived there November the six. 1871. and took
 of the crew and part of the cargo. She left Nov. 11. th 1871
 I saw this wrote on one of the Flots and as I had
 pencil and pencil and paper with me so copied it of.
 There were several little huts built of stone and white wash
 which the fishermen occupy when their fishing. there were
 also several nice structures put up by the ships company
 made out of some of the ships stuff and some of the sails
~~flats~~ covered over the top for roofs for a temporary
 residence. we went round and looked into the little huts
 one had a large stove in it which came from aboard the
 ship and another a lot of books which were all French
 while I were looking at them the Frenchman came along
 I made him understand I could not read them so he
 went and got a little bunch of tracts and gave me they were
 printed in English. In another one of the huts we saw
 lot of furniture some very nice Mahogany chairs which
 the Frenchman gave me two. They gave my husband good many
 things for the ship. there was any quantity of provision.
 While ashore there I saw a very strange looking bird. Cannot
 call it a bird rather for it serves part the time in the water
 they have webbed feet and where the wings is on other birds
 they have a small piece looks like India rubber they use this
 to get along with in the water. They looked strange enough
 walking round on the ground. They have no feathers but
 a down on them the men tell me that their names is
 Jack wargins they are about as large as a goose and of a
 greyish color they looked queer as they sat up so straight all
 along on the rocks along shore they make a very strange noise
 sounds like a man crying out Hullo { we were on shore about
 three hours. We bid the Frenchmen good bye and got into
 the boats which were quite well filled with things that the
 Frenchmen had given us. I sat in one of my new
 chairs with the flag throwed over it. Another very pretty
 sight I saw while going ashore that was what they call kelp
 growing on the bottom in large beds then there was large
 quantity of it on top of the water. some places the boats could
 hardly get through it. as we neared the ship we saw a great

number of birds flying round the vessel. They had been leaning just aboard and they were after what was thrown over board. They looked like ducks sitting on the water some two and three dozen in a bunch. I forgot to mention that as we neared the wharf to land we threw our little dog into the water and let him swim a short distance by say it will prevent them from having fits and as he had not been ashore since we left home we were fearful that he would have some. but he did not, seemed very much pleased to get ashore & I was very hungry and tired when I got aboard for I had had nothing to eat since morning.

December 25th

This is Christmas Morning. Last Christmas Husband and I were at home and we enjoyed our selves very much. I saw three large fin backs to day going through the water just as easy. I love to watch them. Daniel and has been cutting at a boat awning going to get it made by the time we get down in warm weather. They want me to bend some scallops to go round the edge. I have washed to day and covered the backs of my chairs and been writing home.



December 26th. The men have been busy mending sails. Saw a Bark of the weather bow. we have had a very quiet day to day.

Bark

December 29th. { It has been very calm to day. the water to day has looked like glass it has been so smooth and still. The men have been quite busy at work mending sails. Taring twine getting out boats part and blocks for the mast. Mr Bourne has been making vane to put up to the Mizen Truck with Mr Harris help and I have made a small flag to put on one end out of red white and blue bunting, and various other kinds of work has been going. Daniel and Mr B. and myself have been cutting and fixing the boat ^{awning} at the place to go round edge and marked the scallops.

January 1st

January 1872

Another year has just away never to return again. How many things has happened the past year some that has made us sad and others that has made us glad and happy. Little do we know what the coming year will bring forth. I am in hopes it will be a prosperous one to us for I am anxious to get it so to return home again. I tried to visit the officers this

This morning but when the Standerhoop came down to breakfast he came very still and wished us all before we knew he was in the Cabin. Daniel and I washed to day then Daniel washed the dog and then came dinner. guess I must give the programme of the dinner. Had corned peas and fresh meat pie. Clam Chowder and a large peach pudding. It has been cloudy and raining most of the day.

January 6th We have had it very calm for a week or more. hardly a ripple on the water some days. but to day the weather has changed it is blowing quite heavy the Top sail runner chain broke this evening and struck one of the Kanackers on the face leaving a small scar but not hurting him much of any.

January 7th It is blowing very hard. I can find no place so comfortable on the bed so I have layed abed most all day.

January 8th Another blowing day I have got a chair put up in the bed and pillows fixed up so I can sit up and so I have sat there most all day. Just after dinner I venture up as far as the head of the stairs for I was anxious to see the sea I had no idea the was such a sea on. To look at the waves rolling up so high it seems as though they must come aboard the ship. I had a nape this afternoon to keep me away the time for the days seem long when it is such rugged weather. weather all day I have heard the men falling down on deck. Mr Bourse lost his hat and the Cabin boy came very near losing his.

January 9th The weather is a very little better to day but it rolls and pitches very bad now. I can hear the water not across deck all day I guess the is not one from the Captain down to the Cabin boy but what has got ~~it~~ wet this rugged weather. Last night after tea they put more sail on their prebopper she could carry it but the main top Gallant & parted. they found they could carry only just so much.

January 10th Had a fine night the vessel rolled and turned about so. Daniel was on deck three or four times in the night once the stern went under water and the Larboard ^{boat}. They were afraid they would lose the boats so have to till ^{boat} morning. It has been five days since the decks were dry & the weather is just as bad as it has been. with no prospect

clearing away. I can hear the wind whistle through the rigging it sounds lonely like fall of the year at home when the wind comes whistling round the corner of the pore. Every thing has to be made fast or else it will roll about. I heard the cry of porpoises, porpoises on deck this morn. They saw a school of them but it was all they could do was to see them it was so rugged

may 11th

The sea has gone down considerable. Daniel is painting my room on deck. and I am sitting in the fore Cabin working on my chair seat and thinking of home and home some enough. We lay hove to all night. Mr B came down this forenoon with a flying fish. the largest one ever saw. one of the men found it in one of the boats suppose it sat out to fly and the wind took it and picked it in their

may 12th

The sea has gone down and it is a nice calm pleasant day. went on deck in the morning and stayed a day. It seemed so nice to get on deck again after staying below five days and a half. Daniel is taking down the sink in my room on deck and making a place for the wash bowl and pitchen and tumbler in the small room. He is going to make my room a good nice large room by taking the sink away. Mr Bourne is making the door to be the one that is between the two rooms. I have been hanging the dirt in my hanging plants and washing the rest of the leaves. while fixing my little bird this morning he got out the cage on the water cask I caught him and put him in his cage again I thought I had lost him when he first got out

may 13th

Daniel and Mr Bourne have been to work in my room. I saw something on the water today that looked very strange it was a fine peculiar substance floating on top of the water in large masses Daniel tells me it is called brith It is the right whale feed he says it is little sects all in a body and the right whale comes along and pops it up with a bone that is in their mouth.

may 14th

My room is finished as nice as can be Daniel and Mr B have been to work on it today putting down an oil cloth on the floor and cutting the lounge of red putting it across the end of the room. it has made great improvement to the room

January 15th

The officers have began to stand mast head again. Daniel says he shall stand every forenoon. I came on deck after tea and the mate wanted to know if I would like to see land. and just as far as the eye could reach we could see land it was the Island of Sande wood. The men could see it quite plain from mast head.

January 16th



This afternoon while sitting on deck every little while I would see something go down in the water. thought it was something that they throwed over from off deck. but I soon discovered my mistake for I see large numbers of flying fish. Daniels new boat was taken down from over head today and the men have been to work on it all day. I went below about eight o'clock thought I would not go on deck again. but I had no more than got below before I heard Daniel cry out. Sail ho. so I went on deck again and as it was moonlight and with the aid of the glasses I could see the ship very plain she was bound South east towards Australia if it had been in the day time prehaps we might sent letters.

January 17th

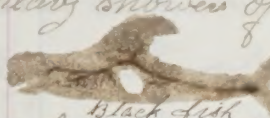


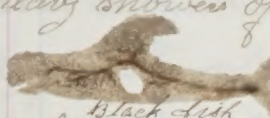
To day the men have been painting Daniels boat. after tea they took Daniels old boat and put it round on the other side of the ship. They put a plank in the ^{Ship} boat and gave him a sail. About eight o'clock again this evening I heard the cry of, sail ho. I had just got below again the same as the evening previous but went on deck again and there close to was a noble great ship. I looked through the glasses and she did look beautifull under full sail. she was bound the same way the other one was South east.


January 18th

It has been a cloudy day Daniel has been painting the inside of his boat and putting his lamp on poles. I have been cutting out an under waist and crocheting and reading I do almost any thing to pass away time for I get very lonely at times.

January 19th Went on deck this morning and the men were getting Daniels boat on the cranes. I was very intent watching them when a heavy sea came over and I got quite wet so I had to go below and change shoes and stockings. It has been showery all day with a heavy swell from the west. Daniel has been painting paddles and oars and some inside his boat.

January 20th It has been a rugged day. The sea is very high, we have had heavy showers of rain and then the sun out as brightly as could be.  saw black fish. To night we are thirty miles from Sandal-wood and thirty from we lay here to for the night. Suppose we shall see land tomorrow. It has been quite laughable to day to see the men get wet.

January 21st It is the holy sabbath day again. Now I would like to go to church. It seems a long time since I had that privilege. They made land in the night. Daniel was on deck some half dozen times in the night. Daniel went on deck in the morning before I did but came running down again saying if I wanted to see land I must hurry on deck for we was close to, and he was going to tack ship, so I pressed in great haste for I was anxious to see the land for we dont have that chance every day. It being three months now since we saw any, we were so near in to the land we could see the tall Coconut trees. The name of this Island is  It is right across from Sandal-wood some seventy miles apart.

January 22nd This morning I went on deck and there was more land in sight. The first Island we saw was Comblen then we saw Pantar and then Omby and right across was Timor all of these Islands were high land. I have enjoyed it very much to day looking at the land. I saw a fire burning on one of the islands dont know whether it was trees burning or whether it was some place that is always burning. It is been a very warm sultry day but towards night we had a tempest with a powerful rain which cleared the air and made it very cool and nice after suffering with the heat all day. we saw porpoises and black fish  I saw them going through the water quite quick and every few moments I could see them leap out of the water their whole business it was quite amusing to watch them.

January 23rd We have had all kinds of weather to day
 this morning when I went on deck it was
 very pleasant and in a few hours we had a heavy squall
 with thunder and lightning. it rained as hard as ever.
 Saw it rain in my life. My little room on deck leaked
 most all over I made out to find on place where I could
 sit but not without getting wet.

January 24th To day the men have had a great time
 scrubbing the paint all over the inside of the ship
 to get the iron rust of. I saw a large flock of birds. Larks
 birds I suppose they were. and such a nice time as they do
 have diving down in the water for fish I suppose. After
 tea I was down below Daniel wanted me to come up
 deck a bird that had sit on the muzzon gallant stay
 we saw land again to day thought it was Bouton but
 we found out it was not it proved to be Bourne dan
 seemed to be quite surprised but come to find out Mr.
 Bourne made a mistake in reckoning when he got the

January 25th The men have been busy about various
 kinds of work. Just at dark a vessel in sight
 thought it looked like a whaler

January 26th We have had a strong breeze all day and
 all ~~and~~ through the night. and to day we sighted
 the Island of Bouton it is high land and a long
 Island. It has rained all the forenoon and I have felt
 miserable that I have layed abed all the forenoon

January 27th
 We were lost in to the land the Island of
 Bouton this morning and two of the boats started in to
 after wood. after they had got well under way Daniel took
 his boat and some men thought we would go ashore if
 the natives were friendly. when we got on towards the land
 we saw Mr Bourne and Mr Vanderhoop were ashore
 shaking hands with the natives some dozen of them
 with their knives and spears. Daniel went into the
 water up to his waist and went ashore they received
 very kindly and he made them understand that he was
 to get wood. so the men went ashore and I stood
 the rain of the air through the woods and the shouts

of the men and felling of trees with a loud crash. The tide was very low so the men jumped in the water and waded ashore of course I had to wait for the tide so the boat could go up to the beach. while I was sitting in the boat waiting and looking over the side I saw some beautiful pieces of Coral and shells on the bottom. we started for the shore as soon as we thought the water deep enough when we got near the shore Mr Bourne came off and took me on his arm and carried me ashore. all along the shore were large clefts of rocks where the sea had washed up on them and washed it away some places there were large holes large enough for a man to walk in made me think of caves that I have read about. I walked along under the rocks and picked up shells and gathered leaves to press while they filled the boats with wood and carried it aboard. when they were coming back the current took them and they could not get back where we were so we got in the boat went and towed them along. while they were felling their boats the second time, we pulled along shore till we got further down along the Island where we saw some little huts and went ashore and the Chief wanted us to go into one of the Huts, so we did. to get into this hut we had to step on poles put across like beams a good ways apart I think there was three poles. They spread a long mat down for me to sit down on. it was made of rattan & the Hut was made of Bamboo. They cut a Coconut for us to drink the milk. They had two rooms to their hut one of them had sides all round it. but the one we sat in had no sides. There were several native women there some had little babies. The old Chief it seems did not live there for he sent of after his wives and they come some seven or eight of them all had on large hats and some had a piece of calico sewed together and put up on one shoulder and come down on the other hip some did not wear any they all wore a calico skirt. the men wear nothing but a small piece of cloth round them. The Chieftain and his son wears considerable clothing made of bright-red cloth. their babies do not wear any we did not stop long as we did not see anything very attractive. When we got down on the beach again Daniel sold an old musket to the Chief for some chickens. I had the powder in my pocket so took it out and gave it to him he bowed and kissed his hand to me seemed very much pleased. Daniel traded with them. with cotton cloth

bleached and unbleached and red cloth. he got twenty three chickens and quite a number of bunches of Bananas and some sugar cane. When Daniel first went ashore. Before I had been ashore. he got his men to cutting wood then come of to the boat where I was he had something attached to a long string. It look very much like a lobster in shape. no one aboard the ship had ever seen any thing like it so we have put it up in rum to try to save it he also brought me a number of different kind of little fish and we have put some of them up. When we got into the boat to come aboard it rained quite hard. We went from the ship in the morning about nine o'clock did not get back till about six in the evening. I was tired enough. we to bed early

January 28th

Several vessels in sight to night. Three prow could see them at a distance could not tell from the bow saw a large bark a merchant man she too very large and clumsy. then we saw a brig. Land in sight all around us. have seen porpoises and a black fish



Bark

January 29th



Brig



Land almost

all round us. The brig in sight again to day. Daniel and I went to washing this morning we had just got through and the boy had taken the clothes up on the line to hang them up when we heard some one scream and all the men ran across deck for one of the knaka's had fell from aloft his feet slipped out from under him. he tried catch at some of the rigging but could not. he struck his head on an iron rail and killed him instantly he tumbled right up and went down like a log in the water before they could lower a boat or do any thing towards getting him.

His name was Andrew Loo. He did not scream or say any thing. the scream that I heard was from another knaka named Charles that was at mast head. We had three knaka I seems as though they left their native Island which is some years ago. together to go a whaling and have been together ever since. It is a heavy blow to them two that is left. It has cast a gloom over the whole ship.

Company having one of their number taken away so sudden without any warning whatever. He was standing mast head with the ship keeper and he was talking with him only a moment before he fell. It frightened me very much although I did not see it and glad was I that I did not.

It makes me feel very sad and I can think of nothing else
January 30th

It has been very warm to day saw a prow from mast head

January 31st Here it is the last of January and we have not seen any whales yet since leaving ~~Bermuda~~ ^{Bermuda}. I am in

hopes we shall see some soon. saw a large school of black fish



to day I went and looked over the rail and watched them going along through the water

It seemed as though it was no effort at all for them to go



three vessels in sight to night one is a merchantman. could not tell what the

others were they were so far off

February 1st

Merchant Bark It has been a very warm day indeed with thunder and lightning all day and evening, have seen nothing but porpoises.

February 2nd When I came on deck this morning I went and looked over the rail and then saw a little fish. Daniel says if I would go get up on the stem of the vessel I would see plenty of them. So Daniel got me a little rope and line I tried to catch some of them but could not sail seen from mast head could not tell what it was saw a water spout while standing on deck but it was quite distance off and also saw a small water snake.

February 3rd It has thundered and lightened about all day after tea to night as it had cleared away and it was cool and pleasant we stood looking over the side of the ship we saw something going along in the ^{water} standing right bait up and down looked like a dark green stick. one of the men hooked one of them and pulled it in over the side. we thought it such a curiosity we would try to dry it we saw quite a number of them. seems as though they grow in the water.

62
February 4th.

Sunday morning I came on deck this morning Daniel says I guess as we are so near in to the land we will go ashore a little while. so we took the Starboard boat and went ashore on the Island. there was a nice beach. we found some pieces of coral and a few shells. this Island extended a long ways went down to a point so we thought we would go down round this point and see how it looked there. when we got down there what should we find but a nice river making up there miles and miles long I suppose for we pulled up this river some distance we could see only a short distance ahead for it was so winding. It was very beautiful with trees on both sides growing right in the water. we would liked to gone on and seen how far it extended but the ship was drifting of so we thought we had better go back. we saw a lot of wild Hogs as we neared this stream. on the shore. as soon as they saw us they ran for the woods. we landed there a little while in hopes to get a wild hog. but did not succeed in getting any. when we reached the ship it was about one o'clock we eat our dinner and in about three hours we had a heavy squall with thunder and lightning. It rained very hard.




February 5th Saw a bark and a brig and two prows from mast head. I just caught a glimpse of a shark and a pilot fish these pilot fish always go round with the shark and the shark never eat them I tried fishing again to day but with no better success then the day I fished before. Daniel caught one for bait these little needle fish. I saw a large water spout towards night could see it very plain.



February 7th Nothing of any account happened yesterday. To day the men have seen two large snakes going through the water I ran and looked over the side but did not see them. I saw a piece of squid. We have had no rain to day It seems strange as we have had a shower every day now for some time. The Island of warway in sight

February 8th This forenoon saw a turtle go by the ship. The men thought if they lowered a boat they might get him so they lowered and soon caught him and came aboard with their prize Mr. Brown brought

aboard a fish called the sucker for me to see. It is a fish that clings to the whale. It was a queer looking fish. I saw a butterfly flying round the ship to day.  Saw Black fish to day also porpoises and albecore. After tea I saw a large tree afloat off at a distance with birds sit all over it.

February 9th

Has a fish been seen to day that they call diamond fish and another kind they call jumpers a snake seen again to night. I saw a large flock of birds to night as I stood looking over the side of the ship. They looked pretty enough flying so many of them together and also saw a beautiful rainbow. It went away over the horizon. A vessel in sight don't know what it is and a prow of at a distance could not tell how it looked but I see she hoisted a flag up as soon as she see us.

February

This forenoon while standing looking over the side we heard them say at mast head that they saw something looked like a canoe in a short time we saw it through the glass and it proved to be a canoe. Daniel ordered a boat down to pick it up. They brought it along side and took it in on deck. There were a lot of little fishes in it and a basket and a peculiar looking stone which I saved and a piece of bamboo which had several holes in it. Daniel says the natives make music with them. They took the canoe to pieces it seemed as though it had been floating about some time as it was worn eaten and coming to pieces. I was glad they happened to see it for it made a change of scene.

February

This morning we saw the Island of Great Tawally and also the Island of Mergobang and the Island of Batchian and this afternoon we sighted the island of Kaya and Mackian Island. The vessel has been pitching into the sea all day. makes us all feel uncomfortable we have had good weather so long. The men saw jumpers from mast head.

February

It has been showery to day and the ship has been doing nothing but pitch. at twelve o'clock

To day I saw a large circle round the sun it was various colors it looked very pretty. resembled a rain bow very much. it was very large. To day we see the Island of Motir and also Wolfs rock and Potbakers Island at a distance

February 18th

Here it is Sunday again so the week slip by. we thought we might go ashore to day for we were not far from Ternate but we have had no wind so could not get in. I can see the Island it is a high mountain and at the top it is constantly burning. We saw one beautiful Island by the name of Tidore it was very pretty shape such a pretty oval. I have been sitting up on the potatoe house this Afternoon looking through the glasses at the different Islands they looked so pretty as we see them in the distance different shades and colors. I could see Cocoanuts trees way to the top of some of these high Islands and spots of cultivated land and some places where they were burning bushes. not doubt but they were clearing up land

February 18th

This morning on going on deck found it to be a clear pleasant morning I made my self ready to go ashore after eating breakfast we started. as the sun was out we spread our awning over the boat it looked very nice when spread. but we had not got far from the ship before we saw a squall coming up. so had to take the awning down for fear it would blow hard it rained quite hard but I did not get wet as I had on so many rapping. as we passed along the shore we saw several small houses where the natives lived they were built larger and a different style then those at Bouton. as we come round a point of land we saw a whaling vessel which on closer examination proved to be the Benjamin coming we saw several proues along the shore they are strange looking boats. they all had a black flag flying and the commings had a lot of bunting flying. as we neared the pier we saw it was made of wood and extended out quite a distance over the water and about middle way on the side were some seven or eight steps to go up. We saw Capt. Brown son on the pier we all started for Capt. Edwards which was only a short distance from the Landing

as we neared the house we saw Capt Edwards and
 and wife and Mrs Brown seated on the piazza
 Mrs Edwards gave me a very kindly welcome and Mrs
 Brown seemed very much pleased to see me.

After disposing of my wet rapping we sat down and
 had a pleasant chat. Capt Edwards house is all on one
 floor there is no going up stairs, and the rooms are
 very large and airy with a large piazza in front
 where we sit most of the time. From this
 piazza we could see ~~way~~ through the house into
 the back yard. We had dinner at twelve o'clock
 I did not know as I could eat any thing it was
 all cooked so much different than we have
 things at home but some of the dishes were
 nice. After dinner Capt Edwards and wife
 always lay down and have a nap while they
 were laying down Mrs Brown and me had a
 social chat. When they come out we had a
 lunch which they have every afternoon about
 three o'clock. Then at six we took tea. After tea
 Capt Edwards wanted Hubbard and I to go out
 with him which we did with Capt Brown and
 son and Capt Edwards daughter we went to a place
 they call China Camp where there was to be music
 and dancing and a procession it being the King
 Birth day. As we were coming in in the morning
 we noticed that all the vessels at anchor had
 a good display of gunnery we thought it must
 be some kind of a holiday which it proved to be.

This evening the streets were full of people and
 the children were having a fine time firing of
 fire crackers. Capt Edwards asked us to go into
 a Chinaman's they received us very kindly and
 we stopt and to see out of some pretty little
 ting cups and saucers and refreshments with
 them. Their house was a very pretty one, and
 they had some very pretty ornaments in the
 house of course we could not talk with them
 only through Capt Edwards as they speak Malay
 The dance was in the street. we stood and
 looked at them a while. They were dressed
 with tall paper caps on and masks and pants

and coat all covered over with little strips of paper which made a little rustling noise when they were dancing. They were all men that danced but some of them were dressed in women's dress. we stayed till quite late it being about ten when we started for Mrs Edwards. we retired directly after reaching the house. Daniel and I went to walk in the afternoon. I received 3 letters from home and three papers.

February 20th

This forenoon they killed a bullock for a sacrifice at one of the churches we were going but there was some mistake about the time. it was to be at nine o'clock instead of ten so we had to give up going. After dinner husband proposed a walk so we started went out to a Mahomet village where we saw two Mahomet churches they let us go up the steps and look in but not to step over the door sill some of them were at worship they sat on some ratan mats saying something over all together. out in this church yard were a crowd of people round the bullock that was killed in the forenoon. at the other church we saw a boy worshipping on the veranda he knelt on a mat and kept putting his head down on the floor and crossing himself he seemed very sincere for he did not notice us and we stood close to him talking. he seemed surprised to see us there when he had finished his devotion. This mahomet village consisted of only one street that you could call a street all the rest I called lanes. at the head of this street was the soldiers barracks we passed through this and then we saw a large green place of about thirty acres level ground and on one side is a hill and up on this hill was a beautiful large house. Husband tells me that the Sultan lives in it. he never goes out of the house they say his feet trouble him. he has a wife but she is never seen by any one. It is a rare thing for him to receive visitors his house is guarded by soldiers. Husband visited him some years ago with the resident he says he has a high throne he sits on with a great number of cushions round him. he is a Malay. after looking around a while. we started back on one of the

streets back of the one we came on. I went into a
 burying ground as we come along. It was a wild
 looking place they had a very few stones put up
 and those were of dark stone such as we build
 wall out of. This back road was very pretty it was so
 green. as we were going along we saw them dancing
 at a house so we stopped a while a while and saw
 them dance they had two beautiful birds there
 I saw some beautiful trees and flowers as
 we were walking along. when we got down
 where the market we went in it is the poorest
 looking market I have seen yet of all the places
 I have been into. I was very tired when I
 arrived at Capt Edwards. I layed down a while
 and after tea felt very much refreshed. It was
 proposed that we should all go to the China
 Camp as we had all been invited to the
 Chinamans. we all went excepting Capt Edwards
 he stayed at home to look out for the house.
 There was to be music and dancing and a
 procession they had a horse made out of wire
 and covered with very thin cloth and a light
 inside so it would show through. it was on
 wheels and a little boy riding on its back
 then they had a large deer made of wood and
 painted which was very natural and a boy riding
 on it. Had a carriage with two seats in it which
 held six children they were dressed up with all
 kinds of things that would sparkle and shine
 up by the lights there was also to this carriage and
 it had four Chinese lanterns with lights in them
 hung on the corners. This carriage was drawn
 by the natives. they had several small carriages
 and they had fish made of wire covered with
 thin cloth with lights in them and several
 other kinds of figures on poles. The men were
 in their strange dress with their marks on
 At the Chinamans we met quite a number
 of the first people of the place and they were
 dressed very much like our people at home
 some of the young lady and gentlemen waltz
 the rest were men and women in the

dancing. They danced several kinds of dances. The servants passed round the tea and coffee and wines in small waters with cakes and sweet meats. The servants passed round Cigars to the gentlemen all the evening; we passed a very pleasant evening there. we retired right away on reaching the house as it was late and we were all very tired.

February 21st

This morning Husband and Capt Brown and Capt Edwards went to call on Mr Devenbody he has been one of the leading men of business in the place but has become blind since Daniel was here before. he is feeling very sad about losing his sight. After they returned from Mr Devenbody's we went aboard of Capt Brown's ship the Benjamin Cummings. Mrs Brown has beautiful accommodations as the ship is large. makes her large rooms below. I enjoyed it very much going aboard. Mrs Brown gave me several presents. we got back to Mrs Edwards just in time for dinner. After dinner being very tired we all layed down. In the evening the dancers came with their music to Mrs Edwards where they enjoyed themselves very much dancing. They had on there masks and strange dress. while they were there Capt Edwards dogs got to playing together and knocked over a beautiful petroleum lamp with a large shade on it breaking both lamp and shade all to pieces. It made quite a fire on the floor but as the floor was stone it did no damage. Mrs Edwards ran and got some large ratan mats and throwed on the fire by so doing smothering it after the Company left we soon retired.

February 22nd

This morning I put a few lines in some letters that I was going to send mother and Daniel took them and posted them. we were going aboard our vessel yesterday but Daniel could not get as many potatoes as he wished so stayed till to day. Mr Bourne came ashore this forenoon Daniel told him to send a boat after us at three o'clock. after dinner we layed down and then took lunch consisting of bread and tea. read lunch they have every afternoon. after lunch we took leave of our friends. Capt Brown

offered the use of his boat as ours did not come and we were anxious to get aboard and well under way before dark and another thing it looked as though it would rain. we pulled along side of the Beny Cummings to get a bundle Mrs Brown gave. We had a heavy shower before I reached the ship I did not get wet

February 26th

I have let several days pass without writing in my journal as I was so very tired after going ashore and then I have been busy putting things in there proper places. To day cleaned and I have been washing had a large wash going ashore had to dry them between the showers. It has been raining for several days. I saw two little fish going along side of the ship they were jert-alike and kept right side of each other I called them twins. they were white with a very black eye our mate & send they never saw any like them before

February 27th

The wind has blown very heavy to day and rained powerfully a little bird sat on the hen coop over the stern of the vessel has been there all the afternoon

February 28th

It was so pleasant this morning thought we was going to have a pleasant day. but far from it for it has rained about all day. a bark in sight this morning.



The little bird was up on one of the boats this morning
Morty is in sight.

Bark

February 29th

It is the last day of winter and I am most roasted it is so warm. How time does fly I would not care how fast it went if we could only get the whales

March 1st



We have had a very warm day. they saw black lit from must head black fish and

porpoises and killers I hope the next they see will be whales

March 2nd

Had it very pleasant at times to day had one pretty heavy squall so had to take in sail this afternoon I heard the men saying oh look oh look there so I got up to see what was the matter

They saw something jump out of the water but could not make out what it was some said it looked like a large turtle some one thing and some another. did not find out what it was

March 3rd

Seen nothing to day but a turtle. It has been sunshine and showers

March 4th

We have had a heavy blow. Blowed so hard that the men came down from aloft while they were hauling one of the sails a rope parted and the men fell all down in a heap on deck one of them a portugese hurt his foot quite bad it is all swelled up so he cannot step on it. strained the cords I think. Then the fore top mast stay sail sheet parted

March 5th

We have had one very heavy squall to day my clothes were out and the boy had to wind them round the line and tie them on to keep them from blowing away. but the blow was of short duration I was on deck through it all.

Monday March 6th

Raining and squally again to day and the vessel pitches into the sea very bad I have been trying to write home but with poor success as the vessel tumbles about so.

March 7th

Husband thinks he shall go into Ternate again in a few days to get letters so I have been writing so if we do go in shall have some letters to send but the ship has been rolling way over on one side then on the other it has been most impossible to do any thing. Hope I shall get more letters from home It affords me great pleasure to hear from home

March eightth

We have got a nice breeze to day and about five o'clock this afternoon we saw

The high Mountain of Ternate, Husband was on deck several times through the night. The men saw a dolphin to day tried to catch him but could not.

March 8th

This morning every thing was all of a hurry same as usual if any one is going ashore I fixed up a box to send Mrs Edwards. Then we eat breakfast as soon as we were through breakfast. It then being half past seven they lowered the boat and Mr Bourne took the letters and started for a long pull. When I came on deck this morning we were close into the land on the opposite side of Ternate from where we go in. I have been looking over the side at the land every thing looks green and nice on shore and I see the smoke issuing out of the top of the mountain. The men from mast head saw the Steamer going out from Ternate this afternoon so if we had any letters come in her Mr Bourne will get them. Then about three o'clock this afternoon they saw a vessel coming out the strait I suppose we shall have a gam for it is a whaler In a short time we saw it was the Stafford and between three and four Capt Moulton came aboard he had seen Mr Bourne and took the letters and papers and brought them along I had to from home with some papers. He took tea with us and stayed the evening which we passed very pleasantly he taking leave of us Little past nine o'clock we expect to meet with him again in a short time at Salibabou.

March 10th

This morning on waking the first thing I heard was that the Berg Cummings was in sight. I rose with haste and arranged my room and went on deck and there was the Cummings close to. we spoke her Husband enquiring them to come aboard. She waved her hankerchief and I returned the salute by waving mine. In less time then I can write it the boat was along side she brought me a peice of fresh pork and a book to read. we had a pleasant time of it playing on the organ and talking.

and getting the news out of the papers from home that I got from Kemake the day before. Capt Moulton brought aboard a shipping list and a picture paper of the arctic fleet and some standards. after tea they took leave of us and when Mr Boume came from their ship he brought me two green Cocanuts and some ^{which were} very nice Mrs Brown sent them wanted me to try them see if I loved them. The Stafford passed us about 9 o'clock in the forenoon Husband hoisted his flag inviting him to come aboard but he declined the invitation by hoisting his flag thanking us for the invitation.

March 10th

The men are very busy scraping of the outside of the ship getting her ready to paint when we get into Salibabor. Daniel and I washed this morning and I have been getting iron rust out of some of my clothes with lemon and salt.

March 11th

The men are working on the other side of the ship cleaning it off. This forenoon we heard the joyfull cry. there she blows Husband went to mast head and found out it was a finback which made us all feel bad. Then we heard the cry again in the afternoon but did not find out what it was. Husband has been painting the transoms. and I have been covering the sofa pillow with some calico. after tea Daniel called me to look at a mountain the name of it is Siaw. we could see the smoke coming from the top of it. and we could see the Island of Pagolanda.

March 12th

To day I have been ironing and Daniel and I have covered the lounge in my room on deck and Daniel has also covered the seats and sofa in the aft cabin. Got the recruit cask out to day and I looked over the calico's. Husband got out some gay pieces to trade with in Salibabor. The Island of Singia is in sight.

March 13th

I saw the Island of Kebraung this morning that is close to Salibabor. thought we should be in to Salibabor by night. but about ten o'clock heard the cry of there she blows. Husband had been breaking out dishes for trade. and while breaking out some

glass were what should be find but my checker
 board which I thought was lost. While I was
 making up some bundles of papers for Capt. Moulton
 and Mr King we heard the cry again from mast
 head so clamier went up aloft. and sure enough
 they were sperm whales. They lowered boats as soon
 as they could get ready which was about eleven o'clock
 in the forenoon, and about four o'clock in
 the afternoon they came aboard Mr Bourne came
 aboard with a small whale and Mr Vandenhooft
 with another some larger Mr Harris did not get
 any. I watched the whales most all day I saw
 very quantity of small ones.

March 14th

This morning on coming on deck I see
 that the men were all busy some were cutting
 and twisting in large pieces of one of the whales
 others were sharpening spades and some cutting
 up the whale in small pieces getting it ready for
 the mincing machine just before twelve o'clock
 they got the fires to going and they have been
 trying out all the afternoon and this evening
 they had a torch burning which lit up the deck
 making it very cheerful and pleasant. In the
 afternoon we had a very hard shower so they
 put up the awning over the try works.

March 15th

I went forward this morning to see
 them boiling Mr Bourne took hold of my hand
 or I should been down for the decks were all
 covered with grease I had my rubbers on to one
 of the pots were full of oil boiling and the
 other full of scraps they had a large skimmer to
 skim the scraps out with. The mincing machine
 was going cutting the pieces of whale in slices
 still not cutting them way through leaving it
 hanging together in a long piece. They were
 turning over the pieces in the pot with a long
 two tine fork

March 18th

at last we have arrived at Salibabor
 dropped anchor about two o'clock this afternoon
 in Salibabor we had no more then dropped our
 anchor before the decks were full of natives.
 and at a short distance from us lay anchored
 the Bark Stafford as soon as the anchor was

74
down. The mate of the Stafford Mr King came aboard to see us. right glad were we to see him seemed almost like being at home he stayed aboard awhile then he and Daniel went aboard the Stafford a while but shortly returned and took tea with us. about eight o'clock in the evening Capt Moulton came aboard he had been over to the Island of he brought me a present of a beautiful bottle of wine. Mr Lawrence the second mate came aboard right away after tea we passed a very pleasant evening I got out my Albums and Stereoscope views and back gammon board they seemed to enjoy looking at them very much they took leave of us about half past ten o'clock.

March 19th

This morning Capt Moulton came aboard and took breakfast with us. The first thing I heard this morning on opening my room door I heard the natives talking all together on deck. I traded some with the natives this morning bought a few shells with some bits of Tobacco and pieces of iron hoop. After dinner we went ashore and on the beach were lots of natives come down to see us. We saw a good sized Schooner that a Chinaman was building. then we went up where the houses were that is if they can be called houses. In all of these places they have what they have call a King some places they have two. They have two in Salibaboo we went to one of the Kings houses they had quite nice steps in front the house. nice to what I had seen in other places the house was quite large the room we went in was large some 45 feet square right in the center of this room was a large table made of black ebony and on each side of this table was a sice made of the same material and also an arm chair they all being very roughly made when we went in Daniel took the arm chair at the head of the table and I sit on one of the sices and opposite me sat the King and

his wife and the King's father and Mother they
 brought out there beetle nut and they eat there
 nut and Daniel had a smoke they broke a
 Cocovnut for me. in one end of the room
 sat a woman making cloth and at the other
 end was a fire where they cooked they had strange
 looking cooking utensils and instead of
 having a stove they have four peaces of of round
 iron the same as the bottom of a kittle and
 between there they make a fire and sit there
 Kittles right over. do not have but one or two
 things to cook in but still they will cook a
 dozen kinds. they have no Chimney's to their
 houses the smoke come right out in the room
 there was some two hundred saved in this house
 the men and women wear clothes but the
 children dont wear any: After stopping there
 till we got tired we went to another Kings he had
 gone away but the house was full of natives
 staring at us all the while we were there. they
 had the table in the center of the room and the
 Sakes same as at the other house. this Kings wife
 could talk a little English she gave us some nuts
 cracked in a saucer and some water in a tumbler.
 they had a shawl on for a table cloth, after leaving
 there we strolled of in the woods we came acrost
 a Splendid great tree the branches came down
 and caught in the ground it was a very strange
 looking tree. the trunk of this tree was very large
 round some feet round I should think.
 Some of the natives followed us they seemed
 to think it very strange that we should walk
 out in the woods and sit down. I began to
 grow quite tired so Husband prepared going
 aboard and as we got into the boat we saw
 a whale boat coming ashore we thought it was
 Capt Moulton but as we neared the boat denied
 says the is a lady in it and sure enough it was
 Capt Brown and wife. they had been to our
 ship and found we were ashore so was coming
 to find us they turned round and went back
 with us. I never was so surprised to see any
 one as I was them. not knowing they were any
 wheres round. Their ship lays at anchor at the
 Island of Leron they took tea with us and
 spent the evening. they took their leave about

9 o'clock. They had a lovely moonlight evening for their sail

March 20th This morning the decks were full of natives the same as usual, noisier than ever, but about ten o'clock Hubbard and I went aboard of the Bark Stafford to take dinner as the Capt had asked us the day before we had a very pleasant time. Stayed till between two and three in the afternoon. After getting back aboard of our vessel I began to cut out some work when one of the Kings and his wife came off to see me. So of course work had to be layed away and entertain my company as best I could. I played on the Organ for them and it was amusing to see them stare at it to see where the sound come from. Then I showed them my Stereoscope views which was a greater wonder to them than the organ. When they came aboard the queen brought me three baskets of beans and three of potatoes and a beautiful bird and three round baskets that they make on one of the Islands round there. When they bring you a present they expect you will make them one in return if you do not they will ask you for something. I gave her several little presents in return that amounted in value to as much as what she brought me after they had gone I finished cutting out my work and picked up some things that I wanted to carry aboard the Bark Cummings the next day. Mrs Brown had invited me to come over and spend one or two days with her; Daniel went aboard the Stafford and spent the evening the second mate came aboard of us and the Cabin boy. I gave him a knife and some picture papers. for a little basket of shells he very kindly sent me the night before.

March 21st

This morning about half past eight we started for Lerou some seven miles off but before this Capt Moulton came aboard

to see us off and bid us good bye as he was going to sail for sea in about an hour. we shall miss the vessel when we get back. I had my low chair put in the boat so I did not get so tired as usual we got aboard the Commencement ten o'clock. we were very busy all day Mrs Brown tucking me a skirt on the sewing machine that she very kindly offered to do for me and I working of a pattern of a butterfly on a tidy. It was very amusing to see the natives stare at the sewing machine and shake their heads at it. I expect it was the wonderfulest thing they ever saw

March 22nd

This morning finished my butterfly and Capt Brown finished off my skirt he sews on ~~my~~ the sewing machine more than she does. after dinner Capt Brown and wife and his son and Daniel and I went ashore we went to one of the Kings houses and sat a while with them his wife was deaf. then we went to another kings their they got out their music and danced for us I hardly know how to describe their instruments that they make music with. they take a large round pillow and lay on the floor and on this pillow they put three strings made of iron they are round but open at the bottom they sit this open part on the pillow and then take two bamboo sticks and knock on them playing a regular tune then they have a great brass gong they strike and two or three little drums then they dance to this music but it was the strangest dance I ever saw they never smile when dancing and hardly move their feet but keep their hands going with the music and move their body a very little the men played played the music first and danced then we asked the girls to dance so they took the music and played while some of them danced and then they sang for us. they cut some coconuts and brought us to drink which we did justice to as we were very dry we had a heavy shower while we were there as soon as it cleared up we went down to the beach where the boat was and started for the ship. after taking tea we started

For our vessel, It was a lovely moonlight night and we should had a splendid sail if it had been smooth but the sea was all in lumps making the boat toss every way but we arrived home about the vessel all right after about two hours sail I notice that they bury their dead very near the water for in Salidaboo and at Lerou their dead are buried just above the beach.

March 23rd

This forenoon Daniel and I went ashore at the watering place and went way back in the woods the woods were very thick with underbrush I was afraid that we should see snakes or some thing to be frightened at but we see nothing but a large spider and that was the largest one I ever saw I gave him a wide birth. we found some nice paths and it did seem really nice to hear the insects humming and the birds singing then it seemed refreshing to be where there was some thing green after rambling round to our hearts content we went down to the beach the tide had fell and we picked up a few shells while we were picking up shells a canoe came ashore with five natives in it they had been aboard the ship and found we were not there so came ashore they had some mats they wanted to sell. but they were faded so we would not take any. When we got ready to go aboard Daniel waved my water proof as a signal for them to come after us with the boat It was about eleven o'clock when we got aboard.

March 24th

Sunday morning I wish I was where I could go to church to day It would be delightful to hear the church bells ring once more when I left Mrs Brown Friday night I invited her to come aboard Sunday and spend the day if they did not sail before that. as they they did not sail they took their boat and all three come over we enjoyed our selves very much. They went home about half past seven in the evening It was a clear moonlight night and in the shore I saw

away from the ship Mrs Brown struck up singing
it sounded nice on the water.

March 25th

This afternoon Husband and I went ashore
to a place called Dalhu we had never been there
before when we got in towards the beach we found
the tide was down so the men jumped over in the
water and pulled the boat ashore as near as they
could then it was so wet that if I walked ashore
I should have wet my feet so one of the men
took me and carried me ashore when he sat me
down on the beach I looked to see where Daniel
was. and I could not help laughing for a little
short portugese had him tying him along so he
would not wet his feet. after we got landed high
and dry we started for the Kings house and then
they got out there music and played and danced
It is their Custom to take a handkerchief in one
hand and a fan in the other when dancing and
when they get through dancing the fan the hand-
chief is some ones lap and that one is expected
to dance so one of them put it in my lap so
I got up and did the best I could. we had a
very amusing time we stayed some time then
went out in the wood a little ways and shot
id round. there was one native there a young
girl that could talk considerable English she went
round with us. It was quite amusing to see the
little natives with no clothes on running along the
beach picking up shells and bringing them to
me. at five o'clock the boat came for us and we
went aboard

March 26th

The natives were on board this morning
the same as usual with their noisy torques a
going. about one o'clock this afternoon I heard
the Cry of Sail Ho and they said from mast-
head it was the King Comings she intended
to anchor near to us but she could not get
down so dropped anchor about eight o'clock in the
evening some four miles from us

March 27th

This morning Daniel was going Daniel
was going ashore to see about getting some black
ebony so I got into the boat and went to while
we were ashore. Capt Brown came ashore to see

about some lumber that the natives were getting him after they had seen about their wood we started back to the ship. Capt Brown says after we got aboard come go aboard of us and sail down with us. so I fixed up a little and we went aboard got aboard about 9 o'clock had a very pleasant time stayed till after tea. The Kings wife sent word off that she would like for us to come and take tea with her so we accepted the invitation and all went. the supper was got up in quite good style for them. the table was set the same as we sit ours and they had chicken and several kinds of fish with rice and potatoes and for drink had water and Coconut milk of course we did not eat much for we had just been to tea. after the tea was cleared away she wanted us to stay the evening very much so we stayed till about eight o'clock they had music and singing and dancing. the Kings wife had heard about me dancing at and she was very anxious for me to try so I did and she got up and danced with me. such a noisy time as we did have of it there being some three or four hundred in the room men women and children. They had lights hung up in the room in several places but they did not give very good light. the lamps were a four square tin and they put in a little coconut oil and in the four corners they lay a little piece of wick which gives a nice bright light at first but soon crast over. We soon got tired and bid our native friends good bye and went aboard the boat and his wife come aboard with us a little while. we were all very tired when our friends bid us good bye and went aboard.

March 27th

This morning I sat on deck playing with our little pet dog Tico and I looked up on right before me stood Mr Brown did not know that the boat was coming nor nothing about it till I see her standing before me. They were going sail in a few hours so she came aboard to bid me good bye she brought me a hoop skirt. They did not stay long for the boat said he was anxious to get

under go away. It was not long after they got aboard before we see them sailing away from us. It looked lonely it looked to see them going off. But after dinner about one o'clock we we started but in an opposite direction from them.

April 1st

Had a large wash to day having Company and going visiting so much, then I washed some of my Baskets that I got in Salibaboo, and changed the dirt in my pendants. The boy and I washed out my shells this afternoon. Been very busy all day.

April 2nd

Came up on deck this morning with my sewing I just got sit down in my chair ready to go to work when Husband says to me would you like to go ashore he said he was again and so I just layed away my work and got my hat and we started for an Island some three miles off. while in the boat I saw a school of porpoises and a number of canoes coming from a distance as fast as they could paddle. they saw us going ashore they were out fishing they got to the beach about as soon as we did after we landed we went along the beach and picked up a few shells then the natives made us understand that they wanted us to go to another place. so we got into our boats and followed the canoes a little ways along the beach and then landed again. and there we saw them smoking fish had some bamboo peeces stuck up in the ground and then some peeces layed over the top and on these peeces layed the fish and under neath was the fire and the smoke come up through this bamboo it not being tight. there were a large number of natives on the beach when we landed they found out that Husband had cloth for trade so they soon began to bring Coconuts and fowl and sugar cane, eggs and fish. and daniel traded a while. then one of the natives. {one dressed different then the rest} we suppose he was the king we could not talk with them. we took one of our Salibaboo natives with us in the boat and he could talk a little with them he told us this native wanted us to go up



Berk Stafford -

to his house so we started with him the house was up on a hill this hill was quite steep so Daniel had to take hold of my hand and help me up. when we arrived at the house I found they had spread some mats for me to sit down on then they treated us with what they call Fody. It is a juice from a tree it tastes very much like our white beer then they gave us a piece of sugar cane which was very sweet and nice and a plate of Bananas. Then we went still farther up the hill to another house we went in and sat down a while till we got tired of gazing and being gazed at then we started for the boat. Husband made them understand that if they would bring their produce aboard the ship he would buy. so they loaded up their Cans and started for the ship with us. Daniel bought a lot more Coconuts. and with five needles I bought some coconut oil for the hair and some sugar cane. we asked the King the name of the Island. They call it Lapona. I see on the Chart it is called Lousia Island the natives on this Island wear some clothes the men wear one garment round them. the women wear none. the children wear none. This evening while sitting in our room on deck I reading to Daniel the ship keeper came to the door and wanted Daniel to give Crofford one of the boat steers something to take for he was quite sick did not know as he would live till morning so Husband went down in the Stewage and see him found him in great distress gave him some medicine but did not seem to do him any good as he grew worse. they come and called Daniel between two and three o'clock and he worked on him several hours. the cook was taken sick he asked for medicine to night. Daniel says there are two more sick to night in the fore castle.

April 3rd

I have felt most sick all day to day, guess that it was so much for me going ashore yesterday. We have added two more to our sick list too. Crofford is the sickest of them all I guess. He is now

April 4th

Hear the cry of white water from from
must head but did not hear it the second time
April 5th

Daniel was up several times in the night
with Crofford he was very sick through the night
Daniel is all tired out being broke of his rest-
two nights. I have not done much of any thing
to day the ship is going so fast that I do not
feel well at all. I heard the cry of white water
again to day but it did not amount to any thing.
It is lightning quite sharp this evening.

April 6th

The men have busy to day making
awning to go at must head the sun is so hot
for them we fear they would get sun stroke: we
spent this evening playing back gammon Mr
Bourne showing us how as neither of us knew
any thing about the game.

April 7th

Had not been on deck long this morning
before we saw a vessel. called it a bark. in about
an hour or so we found it was the bark Stafford
but it was very calm so of course it would be some
time before we could get together so I went to
writing in my journal. A little past one o'clock
Capt Moulton came aboard he brought me a
bundle of papers he stayed quite late for they lost
the run of the vessel. I had to bid him good
night and retire as I was not feeling very well
he left about twelve o'clock.

April 8th

The Stafford has been in sight all day and
about three o'clock this afternoon she began to run
down to us. so Husband changed his clothes and when
she got within hailing distance he went aboard. They
lowered a boat aboard the Stafford thinking I was
coming and they would take me right up in the boat
I know I should enjoyed it very much going aboard
but did not feel able. Mr King the mate and Mr
Lawrence the second mate came aboard of us. we had
a fine time conversing the evening part of very
pleasantly. I sat up till quarter past ten then feeling
~~very~~ tired and half sick I secured my self and
retired. Daniel got aboard between eleven and
twelve. The Capt sent me of some work as our

was very poor. It tasted very nice.

April 9th

This morning after I got up Hubbard handed me a nice bottle of wine that Capt Moulton sent me and also I watch case for me to take the pattern of I being a free mason design upon it Hubbard was very anxious to have one made. I have been laying down most of the day the weather being so very warm takes all my strength away.

April 10th

Daniel done my washing to day would not let me help him as I was feeling very weak. The men saw porpoises to day and Mr Bourne tryed to catch one but could not also saw a dolphin Daniel tryed to catch him and so did the boy but with not success. This afternoon we saw some Canoes and when they got near enough I beckoned for them to come along side they came along Stern of us Daniel and I got upon potatoes pen and Daniel gave them two whales teeth. Threwed them in their hats we could not talk with them they have a لغة of their own they were out in their Canoes trying to catch sharks they have a long pole with something attached to the end which they put in the water and make a noise trying to attract their attention. Daniel is working on a box that he is making for me and I am making a watch case for him.


April 11th

Hubbard worked on the box a little while this morning and then went to mast head before dinner they cryed out white water but did not see any thing more of it till about one o'clock they raised whales and quarts to two they lowered four boats and at four o'clock Daniel came aboard with a whale that he got. and one that Mr Bourne got and at five o'clock all hands was on deck and the boats on the cranes and three whales along side. Mr Harris got the third whale. When Mr Vandenberg came aboard he saw that today a Hanaka was lost a whale struck

Whale -

him killing him and knocking him over board instantly he sunk right down side of the whales head. the men thought when he was going down that he was going right into the whales mouth. They met with good luck getting whales but the sad news that they brought aboard with them took away all the pleasure.

April 12th

This morning we had breakfast at 6 o'clock as the men wanted to get to work early so they began to cut as soon as through breakfast and at half past nine the three whales were all in on deck and they began to cut up. they got to boiling at ten o'clock they have got along beautifully to day with their work. the men at mast head saw porpoises and black fish  It seems real lively hope they will see whales and get more soon a vessel in sight at mast head think it is the Stafford. one of the portugese cut his foot to day but not very bad

April 13th

The men are busy trying out the oil. such a disagreeable smell comes from the try works. It really makes me sick to the stomach. I have been very busy all day trying to finish of a watch case I am making for Hubbard. I shall be glad when they get through and cleaned up once more but hope they will not keep clean long

April 14th

It is the Holy sabbath day but it dont seem so aboard the ship for they are busy cutting up the head and large pieces they call fat lean and the try works are smoking away. The Stafford is in sight and Hubbard thinks of going I have been writing this forenoon in my journal and daniel stood mast head about four o'clock we had the boat lowered and started for the Stafford had quite a little way to pull and the sun was very hot. we stopped aboard quite late it being quarter to eleven when we got aboard of our vessel. we had a very pleasant time Mr Kerr went

aboard of us. when he come back he gave me a bundle of papers and books. The second morn Mr Lawrence gave me a card with reading upon to put in my album It was very appropriate we had a fine time aboard the Stafford. I like gaming very much for it is a change of scene
April 15th

This morning Daniel and I went washing we had got to washing the last piece when they cryed out from mast head that they were lowering boats down from the Stafford we soon see that they were of afke whales and then we lowered three boats. It was not quite nine when we lowered. after they had all been gone some time Daniel lowered and come very near striking a whale after that he see that there was no chance for him so come aboard the rest of the boats were off all day did not get aboard till seven o'clock in the evening. they come aboard with long faces feeling pretty bad not getting a whale but when all the boats got aboard and they found that one of them had had a good chance a very good opportunity to catch them and lost the whale by a callers through be the boat steamer named Allen. It made us all feel very bad. Daniel is going to have him go in his boat.
April 18th

This morning it being a nice hot sun had the boy to hang up some of my clothes to air. and about half past ten I heard some one say that the Stafford was in sight and about half past two she was close to and Husband went aboard gaming and in a short time Mr King came aboard of us took tea and stayed till about eight o'clock when Husband and Capt Moulton and Mr Lawrence. So Mr King and Mr Bourne went aboard the Stafford we spent a very pleasant evening Capt Moulton brought me some fly netting and several bound books. Husband got a man from aboard the Stafford for boat steerer by the name of Thomas We Eusey also a boatsteerer and another one being sick by the name of Crofford made us short. we let the Captain have a portugese by the name of Anthone.
April 18th

To day the men have been showing down the oil and such a breaking out of casks of brand and

beaf and I don't know what all the clocks were covered and it has been one of the hottest days we have had since leaving home. could find no cool place any where. There has not been any wind and the sun come right down I putted the poor men at their work to day.

April 21st

We have had some very heavy showers to day. I have been writing home. The Stafford has been in sight all day. We have had it much cooler to day then long beach.

April 23rd

To day I have been very much interested to day watching porpoises they were all around the ship. I should think I saw some two three hundred to see them go through the water so swift and every now and then one would jump away out of water they seemed to enjoy it very much. After dinner to day Mr Bourne caught a shark he saved the fins guess he thinks of selling them into some port for in some ports they are in great demand the people make soup of them. The cooper has began me a cage to put my bird in that I had given me into Salabiboo.

April 24th

To day Mr Bourne struck a porpoise and he got away from him with the iron in him they generally sink but this one floated and so they lowered a boat and picked him up. It was quite exciting for a little while all so anxious about them getting him. of course we had porpoises balls and fins porpoises and and porpoises cakes for tea which tasted very nice as we had salt so long.

April 26th

The men forward caught a porpoise this morning before breakfast so we shall have a plenty of porpoises for a while. To day the cooper has finished the bird cage and we put him the bird in after tea he seemed very much pleased with his new house and I should think

he would be, for he had a ring on his leg attached to a stick and he only could go the length of a short stick we took of the ring and now he can go round the cage at his own free will. I have been airing clothes all day and had my large trunk brought on deck to air. I am rather tired to night having to run up and down stairs so many times to day.

April 28th

Sunday morning again and right away after breakfast Husband says there is a Merchant vessel in sight and I think you can send a letter if you have one ready so I took my writing desk up on deck in my room and finished of my letter. Mr Bourne took the boat and went aboard carrying my letter and one for his wife. But he very shortly returned saying the Captain had his wife aboard and wished us to come aboard and see them so after making ourselves ready we started I carried a bundle of papers and a book to her. I found her to be a very pleasant English Lady and her Husband also was English and we found him a very agreeable person the vessel was a merchant Bark from Sydney with a cargo of iron going to Shanghai and then took a cargo of rice which she landed at and then taking a cargo of sugar for Sydney which place she hoped to reach the middle of June. Her name was Novelty. we spent a very pleasant day aboard she showed us the many Curiositys she had got to different places and then she showed us her album and the picture of a China giant who was ~~was~~ eight foot two inches they took him from Sydney and carried him to China. he had a little China woman that traveled with him. They had to make two berths in one for his use. Then this Capt wife told me about the places she had been into it was very interesting. They had a splendid great cabin all fitted for taking passengers the decks were very roomy. there were only nine persons aboard besides the Capt and his wife. on coming away she gave me a bundle of papers and seven bound books and a can of blue berries and also a jar of preserved ginger half a dozen eggs a small paper of the little crackers. The Captain gave me a very pretty present something that an insect made beneath the water. which I prize very highly. He bid

our kind friends adieu and went back to our vessel. It will be a day long to be remembered we enjoyed ourselves so well. I felt very tired after getting aboard for I did not feel very well when we went aboard.

April 29th

Guess it was most to meet for me going a visiting yesterday for I have not felt well all day. This evening we had very sharp lightning and heavy thunder but no rain.

April 30th

The last day of another month with we might get whales for the time is slipping away fast. This morning it rained very ~~heavy~~ hard with heavy thunder and lightning.

May 1st

Another month began how well I can remember a year ago to day I was at home with my dear Father and Mother feeling sad enough about leaving home.

May 2nd

Now memory recalls the sad day a year ago when I left Father and Mother and a pleasant home to make my home upon the restless ocean. I seem to hear my mother's cry when I took the parting kiss and then again I seem to see my father as he stood on the wharf watching the pilot boat bearing me away from him. It was a sad day to them as well as to me. I know they feel lonely and miss me very much the same as I do them. What a happy day it will be if we all live to meet again.

May 3rd

This morning we saw a large water spout we could see the spout very distinctly and see the water boiling out of it. about quarter to 10 then we heard the cry from aloft there she blows. Daniel went to mast head but could see nothing of it. Think it was a reef for there was a reef a short distance off. It has been squally all day.

We have had quite a heavy blow all day made me think of

Commence round the Cape

May 5th

We have quite a breeze to day but it is nice and pleasant just cool enough to be comfortable. Land ahead of us this afternoon

May 13th

I saw a large water spout to day the water boiled up very high it was quite a sight I had seen one or two before but not one so large as this we had rain and the wind blew quite fresh for a short time and we could hear it thunder at a distance.

May 14th



On coming on deck this morning the merchant bark was only a short distance from us. Husband says now is the time to send letters so I finished one that I had begun

Brook. Mr Bourne took it with one he had to send his wife and went aboard found the vessels name was L J Enthoven come from Manard, going to Batavia with a cargo of Coffee. He very kindly took the letters saying he would post them at Batavia

May 15th

This morning on coming out of my room on deck I slept in this room it being so very warm down below. I saw our friend the duckman and a bark and a schooner besides. It seems really pleasant to see so many sails but but we were soon out of sight of them. This afternoon they raised whales from mast head a little past four o'clock they lowered four boats, got back aboard the ship at half past six it being about dark with no whale. I felt sorry for we had not seen whales for so long a time.

June 1st

Dear It is the first day of the month so the month goes and we don't seem to get the oil. I have been busy mending to day. The men have been scraping the mast and putting on shrouds to night when we come up from the it was just about sun-set. {Sun-set at sea} any one that has never witnessed the scene cannot imagine every thing about it. The sky was lovely in its varied colors but the sky in the opposite direction looked as though the lovely sun-set would soon be spoiled for large black clouds were rolling up now above

another. Looked gloomy enough, and very soon the drops began to fall, and then it began to rain or pour right down I should have said, and it has continued raining all the evening. This is the third rainy day we have had in succession.
June 2nd

Another week has past into sterility. It is the Sabbath day and a nice sun shing day it is just wind enough to make it comfortable. This morning my little pet bird died that the men had foreward it had fits. I had one of the same specie which I had got very tame and was very much attached to. It had fits all the forenoon just before dinner it died one of the natives from Seribaboo that we have aboard took the birds and stuffed them thinking perhaps we might keep them and get them tame. This forenoon the men at mast head raised a sail and after dinner we see that it was the Stafford and about half past four Capt Moulton came aboard, and Mr Bourne went aboard the Stafford he carried a box aboard for me that Mr King the mate kindly offered to take home for me. The Capt brought me a bundle of papers. He stayed aboard of us till about eleven o'clock they had taken fifty Pbls since we saw them last.

June 3rd

Caught a porpoise before breakfast this morning. We have had a gloomy day it has rained most all day. I did not wash as it was so unpleasant and I was not feeling very well. This afternoon I layed down and had a long nap. Mr Bourne's birth day thirty seven years old. This evening the clocks are wet and it is very dark and blowing quite strong breeze. This forenoon was a merchant vessel a bark and we tried to talk together with our signals but could not. we think they had different than ours for the was no such one in our book as they hoisted so we did not find out any thing about her after all.



June 4th

Daniel and I washed to day. nothing happened of any account till towards night just before tea had a little trouble with the steward about carrying victuals forward out of the cabin.

June 5th

I have been sewing and mending and reading some to day to pass away the time seems to be the same thing over and over from day to day.

June 6th

Have been washing out my white dress and some shirts, and this afternoon looked over a trunk that I had full of things to see if any of them were mouldy. This evening we had rain squalls and I had to flee to my room so went to cutting out patches.

June 7th

It rained hard all through the night but on going on deck this morning the sun was shining and every thing was glistening with wet drops and a most beautiful rain bow in the sky. It continued pleasant through the forenoon but this afternoon it has been showery again. It stopped raining about the middle of the afternoon and was very calm. Mr Bourne took the scoop net and scooped up some different kinds of sea weed and sea urchins that were floating round on the water. Saw several birds floating along on large logs of drift stuff.

June 8th

The men at mast head saw a piece of squid to day. hope this is whales round here. A sail in sight but at such a distance off that we cannot tell what it is.

June 9th

Saw two sails to day but their came up a breeze and we soon lost sight of them. one was a merchant bark and the other we think was a whaler.

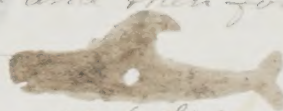
June 10th

Black fish

It is a lovely sabbath morning. about the middle of the forenoon they raised black fish and they were laying so still that Mr Bourne lowered a boat and tried to get them but he got just within dart and down they went. After dinner it commenced to rain and it was quite rugged, and leaked in my room, and as I was quite sleepy I went to bed.

Slept all the afternoon did not go on deck again till after tea and then found it very pleasant.

June 17th



Black Fish Saw black fish and porpoises to day. They had nothing transported of any account to day.

June 18th

This morning between four and five o'clock I heard the men cry out. haul. haul. they had struck a porpoise but lost him. then before breakfast another was struck and got. Through the day and evening they were six struck and four of them taken on deck two of them taken after tea. it made quite exciting times.

June 19th

This forenoon they sat the try works to going and tryed out the porpoise had half a barrel.

June 20th ^{rel}

A pleasant Sabbath morning again. could not far off we can see the Island of serangai about nine o'clock daniel with a boats crew and Mr Chunderhook with a boats crew started for the land thinking they would get there about twelve o'clock but they did not land till between three and four. daniel carried cloth iron hoop muskets and needles for trade. They did not get back to the ship till half past seven in the evening. they brought of some sweet potatoes. Bananas a little sweet corn. some fowl and goats. he brought of three natives to stay till next morning when he thought of going in again. daniel brought me some shells and two mats. It seemed a long day. I was afraid they would stop out in their boats all night. I wrote a letter and read a little to pass away the time.

June 24th

This morning soon after waking we heard the joyful cry. There she blows. breakfast was put on the table as soon as possible and eaten in haste and at eight o'clock three

boats were down after the monsters of the deep
 Daniel lowered very soon after the rest.
 at half past eleven o'clock Mr Banderhook
 came to the ship with a small whale. but left the
 whale and went right back where the
 boats were but the whales
 had fled. and at three o'clock
 all hands was on deck again. they commenced to
 cut it in at ten minutes to four, and it was all
 cut in and cut up for the mincing machine
 at quarter past five. I was going ashore to day to
 buy shells and see if I could get any curiosities.
 The natives that Daniel brought off had to stay
 aboard all day and another night very much
 against their will I guess

June 25th

This morning we were quite well in
 towards the land and Daniel took his boats crew
 and his pack and went ashore. about half
 an hour after he had gone Mr Bourne took the
 Harrier boat the second mates and took me
 ashore. It was quite a pull although the land
 looked so near, it was about six miles. when we
 landed the beach was lined with natives
 trading with Daniel. I should think there
 were a hundred of men women and children
 when we landed there was such Hub-bub could
 not hear our selves speak. I suppose some of them
 never saw a white woman before. I traded with
 some of them. bought a few shells with needles
 and a mat. It was about eight o'clock in the
 morning when we left the ship and when we
 got back it was half past two in the afternoon.
 Harbunt got quite a number of goats and
 fowl and three hogs. some bananas only about
 half dozen Coconuts and half a dozen eggs.
 I bought one egg with a needle had a boat load
 of sweet potatoes. The native woman gave me
 some sugar cane to eat. I sit down right in
 among them and eat it. They seemed to be very
 much taken up with my arms they pushed up
 my sleeve and felt of them and looked at them
 and talked about they I think by the noise they
 made of course I could not understand any
 thing they said had to go by signs to trade:
 when we had got a short way from the shore



This was the
vessel sunk by a
whale

Bark Kathleen

we saw another vessel not far from ours. could not make out who it was. after we got aboard Daniel had the flag hoisted inviting the Capt aboard. we soon see him lower a boat. when he got aboard it proved to be Capt Howland of the Kathleen he stayed with us till about eleven o'clock had a very pleasant time as he was acquainted with some the folk at home that we were. as I was very tired I went to bed directly after he left.

June 26th

This morning before I got out of my room I heard the cry there she blows. we eat our breakfast as soon as it could be got upon the table and then they lowered all four boats but see nothing of the whales after lowering stayed down till between eleven and twelve o'clock and then come aboard.

June 27th

Been in company with the Kathleen all day and after tea as we were clark to and both going the same way. Husband and I went aboard and spent the evening. got back aboard of our vessel about twelve o'clock had a very pleasant time. Capt gave me a package of magazines and papers and a two large Cattle fish.

June 28th

We have been in company with the Kathleen all day again. we can see the Island called Haycock and also saddle Is I had to lay down this afternoon and take a nap being up so late last night.

June 29th

we have sailed along with the Kathleen all day: nothing happened worthy of note.

June 30th

The last day of May. and a beautiful Sabbath day it is. I would love so much to go to church. I have been writing all day about

could see the Kathleen at west Point this morning
we also saw a small Island. went close to. so could
see the sand beach. It was a beautiful little
Island I looked on the chart for the name but
there was no name put down

July 1st

We washed to day. nothing has occurred
worthy of noting down.

July 2nd

It has been very calm and still all the
forenoon. Just before dinner had a birth aboard
of a little goat. Just after dinner a breeze sprang
up and then we had a squall which sent us going
through the water at a rapid rate. We got quite
near to the Island of Leron and the breeze all
died out. They lowered the boats trying to tow the
vessel in near enough to anchor but could do
nothing towards towing her. But about six
o'clock we got in near enough and dropped
anchor. We anchored very near the Kathleen.
She dropped her anchor at four o'clock only two
hours ahead of us. Before we got our anchor down
Capt Howland was aboard of us. He stayed
aboard till about half past nine.

July 3rd

This morning on coming on deck it
looked beautiful we were so near to the land
it looked so green and nice. Capt H. came
aboard of us after breakfast and he and Charlie
went ashore. Come back to dinner and the Capt
stayed aboard all the afternoon and took tea
with us after tea we all went aboard the Kathleen
and spent the evening

July 4th

To day is the glorious forth of July. at
home I suppose the people are enjoying their
selves. how I would love to be there. This morning
after breakfast Capt Howland came aboard stayed
an hour or so. then we all went ashore. we went
into several of the natives Huts the last one we
went into was the King's there we stayed some time
They played their music and danced and sang it
was amusing to see them perform. while there
a heavy shower came up and while Capt Howland
went to see about some men that had run
away we stayed at the King's place and waited

while the boat went to the ship after my water
proof and rubbers then we went aboard of our
vessel and the Capt took dinner with us
after dinner Daniel and the Capt went aboard
of the Kathleen and stayed to tea and the
evening. The mate Mr Folger came aboard
of us. we had a very pleasant time in the
evening playing back gammon and looking
at pictures Daniel got aboard about half
past nine. The mate left about ten o'clock
I bought a few shells some coral a map and
a hat and some cloth also one basket to day
July 5th

On waking this morning heard it
raining very hard and it has continued raining
all day. about half past nine o'clock it slacked
up a little and Mr Bourne and Mr Harris
went aboard and the Capt came aboard
of us and stayed till after dinner. Then Daniel
and the Capt went aboard the Kathleen
and the mate and third mate came aboard
of us and stayed till after tea we had a fine
time playing back gammon all the afternoon
and looking at the pictures. after tea Daniel
and the Capt came aboard of us and the
Capt stayed till little past ten o'clock
July 6th

This morning before we were dressed
Mr Bourne spoke to Daniel said the Kathleen
had got underway. Daniel ran away on deck
she had got quite a little ways from us but
Daniel took a boat and went aboard to
bid him good bye. before I could get on
deck they were quite a ways off. after dinner
Daniel and I went ashore we went into
two of the natives houses the first one we
went into we bought a piece of cloth all set
up and the flappings to make it with the native
woman was to work on it when we bought it.
Then we went to the Kings house the Kings wife
was sick she lay on a mat on the floor we
stayed there some time to see them make cloth
while there a heavy shower came up so we
had to stop quite a while. when we come
of the native woman come of with us with

her cloth. I showed her some of my work
she seemed to think it something very Curious
This evening Mr Bourne Daniel and I
played our first game on the new board
July 7th

This Morning Daniel and Mr Bourne
got up as soon as it was light to go gunning
When Daniel got up on deck he found that
Mr Harris had fell and hurt himself fell
of the rail onto a cask and we are afraid
has split his rib Daniel bathed it then fixed
a plaster and put on, and then bandaged him
up tight he seems in considerable pain. But
can get round deck. They went ashore gun-
ning but only got one pigeon. After breakfast
we fixed up a bottle and took a boat and crew
and went over to some seven miles
and stayed all day. Mr Bourne went with us
They got up a dinner for us consisting of rice
boiled and rice made in balls we think they were
made up with coconut oil. Boiled sweet potatoes
fish fixed some way with a gravy. Then chicken
got up the same way the fish was but every thing
was seasoned up so high with red pepper that I
could hardly eat it. They had a round table with
legs to it, but they were only about an inch high
we had to sit on the floor and take the plates in
our laps we had large spoons to eat with some that
they got aboard some ship. The mans wife where
we went was only fourteen years had been
married three years and had one child. When
we come away the man and his wife come
with us. we invited them to come with us
aboard the ship as his wife had never been
aboard a ship. we got aboard the ship just
before dark

Monday July 8th

Daniel and I went ashore this
morning. went to the place where they get water
for the ship. It was a very pretty place. went
aboard just before dinner. — after dinner took

a boat and went over to a small Island right opposite Leron. It has no name to it on the Chart but it is a lovely little Island with a beautiful sand beach. We carried clothes to go in bathing, we went in had a nice bath after which Daniel went off fishing and I went along the beach picking up shells. Daniel came back with only two pigeons, we stayed all the afternoon had a fine time, did not get aboard till most dark and I was tired enough.

July 9th

This morning Daniel ~~and~~ I went ashore when the boat went to get water when she went the second time I went - we stayed ashore till twelve o'clock then the King's wife and another native woman and a man came off with us. after we got aboard I showed them the stereoscopic views and several other things they seemed very much pleased with them. about three o'clock they went ashore. after they had gone Daniel says to me the boat is going over to another small Island on right side of the one where we went in bathing to get wood so we got in the boat and went over there was a native man and woman ashore then they had been catching fish. They showed us the place where the Cooper and two others were buried that died of the small pox aboard the Capt Bourne it was a pretty place but it seemed so lonely. They had cleared away a large round place and the trees had grown together over head forming a canopy making a very pretty burying place. We strolled along the beach and picked up shells. the boat came after us got aboard at half past five o'clock just supper time we played games on the new board till past nine o'clock.

July 10th

This morning after eating breakfast we started for Morwang it is a place about half way to Salibaboo as we had got near to the Landings who should we see but Capt Moulton coming in a canoe so they paddled

the canoe into Moranga and we all went up to the King's house. This house was made nicer than any we have been into yet all the post and beams were black ebony and the place was layed out better than any we have been to. The school master went with us to the school house. It was quite a large building with only one room. had a chair and table for the school master and benches round the side of the room for the children. They had books and slates. They have a large smooth board for a black board. The school master gave me a book, it was a Malay singing book. I carried the green some cloth and in return she gave me some sugar cane and coconuts. Capt Moulton came back with us to our vessel and he and Daniel went ashore a little while. After tea we had a game on the Perchii board. at half past eight o'clock he bid us good bye and took his leave in a canoe for Salibaboo. Mr King sent me a nice package of book and papers and I sent him a package.

July 11th

This morning Daniel and I went ashore as we were going through the place we saw a man getting the third out of the leaf had a long pole put across a stationary pole and on each of the end pole were heavy stones for weights and in the center of the pole were two pieces of iron that he drewed the leaf through and by drawing it through several times it soon parted the green and sap and left the the third all nice and white. Then we saw them making knives had a man sitting on a high seat with two tall sambo in front of him and in each sambo a stick which he kept going to blow the fire had a piece of bamboo leading a short distance from him and a little place built over in shape of an arch and in front of

This they had a little fire going made of Charcoal and in this they heat these pieces of iron hoop and pound them into the shape of knives of course they are not as smooth and nice as those we have at home. and another thing we saw was a woman sitting up a piece of cloth that was also a Curiosity. We came aboard at half past eleven. After dinner we went over to the small Island and had a bathe and Daniel went a gunning and I strolled along the beach and picked up shells till I got tired then spread down my bathing dress which had got dry and sat down and then layed down a while. By and by I got tired being alone holla to Daniel but could not make him hear so sat my signal and the boat soon come from the ship some of the Boats crew went in search for him soon found him. he had shot four pigeons. we went aboard right away. and supper was all ready when we got aboard. we sat right down to tea and the clock struck seven.

July 12th

This morning as soon as we had got through breakfast. Daniel says guess we will go up to Salibaboo to day. so we made our selves ready immediately and started I had my low chair put in the boat so I did not get very tired. when we got in sight of Moranga what should we see but a whale boat coming out of there (This place is just half way from Lerou to Salibaboo) We soon see that it was Capt Moulton and another Capt with him. so when we got near enough together the Capt's got into our boat. They were going to Lerou to see us but they all thought it best to keep on to Salibaboo so we did so. going on shore to Salibaboo a while. Capt Moulton and I took a tumble and went to a fresh water brook and got a drink of good fresh water. after which it being most twelve o'clock went aboard the Stafford after dinner Mr Lawrence showed me some Curiositys. gave me some shells and

and turtle eggs and Mr King gave me some shells. Mr King gave Daniel a nice new saw some glue and nails and he to work with. After tea we had a heavy shower and it was quite rugged so we come to the conclusion that we would stop all night aboard the Stafford. Capt. Foreman going aboard the Adeline Gibbs so about eight o'clock the Capts went aboard I sat down and read a little while then being very tired I retired I slept in the Capt's bunk. about eleven o'clock Daniel came aboard he slept on the Capt. Moulton stayed all night aboard the Adeline Gibbs.

July 13th

Got up this morning at five o'clock dressed by lamp light. Daniel went aboard the Gibbs for the Capt. They both came aboard to see us off took a cup of coffee with the Capt. did not stop for breakfast as Daniel was in a hurry to get back to the ship for he wanted to get under way. It was twenty minutes past six when we started and it was quarter to eight when we got aboard anchor soon after we got aboard and started. when we got up along when the vessels lay we saw a boat coming from the Stafford. It was Mr King he wanted to know if I had left anything I could not think of any thing until Mr King held up my rubbers. he only stopped aboard of us a short time. we felt sorry to bid him good bye for we do not expect to meet with them again as they are going to cruise and home. We have got a good breeze going along nicely if this breeze holds we shall soon be to Fernate and then for letters from home.

Sunday 14th

I have been finishing up letters for home to day. so they would be ready when we go in. Mr. Birch day.

years old. It dont seem possible that I am so old. But time flies rapidly It waits for no one

July 15th

Been washing had a large wash things that I wanted to carry ashore

July 16th

Ironed all the forenoon was very tired layed down this afternoon

July 17th

Ironed again this forenoon and had another nap this afternoon Mr Bourne Daniel and I had a game on the Perchie board this evening

July 18th

Had the boy to clean out my state room this forenoon. we have been in sight of Ternate this makes three days. have no wind

July 20th

On getting up this morning found that they had had fair winds through the night and we were clost into Ternate. so I made my self ready to go ashore and about half past eight we started but we had a long pull and did not reach Capt Edwards till half past eleven o'clock we found Capt Edwards and family well and glad to see us. Soon after we arrived Mrs Edwards brought out the letter box and there were seven letters for us with some papers Mr Bourne went ashore with us he got some letters. Daniel and I and Miss Louisa went out for a walk towards night went up through what they call Eburia camp and come back on a road back of Mrs Edwards. We retired quite early as it is the custom with the family. I sat a small stand up side of the bed with a lamp upon it and after getting into bed read my letters from home I found they contained sad news for me. The death of an aunt and Father had been dangerously sick but thanks be to god they were better in my last letter of course I did not sleep much that night.

July 21st

A nice bright sabbath morning went to walk this morning Miss Louisa went with us

It did not seem much like the sabbath
 the market was open and all the stores.
 we were all sitting on the veranda in front
 this forenoon and Capt Edwards says I
 think I see a whaler coming so he got
 his long glasses and looked and it proved
 to be one. It was the Kathleen Capt Howland
 he came ashore about 10 o'clock he stopped
 ashore till about four o'clock then bid us good
 bye and went aboard. Mr Whit came ashore
 Mrs Tabor's brother. went for another walk
 in the evening Mrs Edwards and Louisa
 accompany us.

July 22nd

To day there has a cutter gone out
 of the Harbor and a brig come in.

Miss Sussana sent me some cakes and
 preserve to day which were very nice. Capt
 Edwards gave me a water jar. The Capt also
 treated us with peanuts and Daniel went to
 the market and got a water melon made me
 think so much of home. It has rained very
 hard all the afternoon and evening so we
 could not go out for a walk.

July 23rd

It rained very hard all night and
 is cloudy enough this morning I thought
 every thing looked promising for a long
 drowsome but instead of being it has
 seemed very short for after dinner
 Sussana's family all came down to see us
 and see a couple of ours that were going to
 be married at four o'clock and going to
 pass Mrs Edwards. The couple were an
 officer of the Fort and a lady of the place.
 about half past four they passed in a

chair carried by four natives. She
 was dressed in white and he in his
 uniform. The and others went by
 in a four wheeled Carriage but no horses
 six natives were drawing it and some
 pushing at the wheels. In a short time we

saw them go back. I hope they will not have as stormy a life as there marriage day has been
July 24th

Another cloudy morning. It has been very dark all the forenoon. Just after dinner we saw our vessel coming in round the point and in a short time the boat came ashore. Mr. Vanderhoop came in her and brought me a letter that they got over to Keener. It was from my dear father and Mother: We were going aboard right away but it commenced to rain very hard, and Daniel sent of a note to Mr. Bourne telling him to come in the next morning at eight o'clock. It has continued raining all the afternoon and evening
July 25th

It has been cloudy and raining all the morning. About ten o'clock the sun showed itself. Very shortly after ten o'clock we saw a whale ship coming round the point, we looked through the glasses and found out it was the Stafford and about eleven o'clock he dropped anchor and in half an hour he was with us. We enjoyed his company till about half past three o'clock after taking a lunch with them we took our gun and started for the ship. Capt. Moulton accompanied us down to the pier, we went along side the Stafford and see Mr. King. Then we went along to our vessel. It seemed nice to get aboard again.

July 28th

The past two days have not wrote in my Journal was so tired after going ashore. This morning we saw a number of water spouts some very large ones, and also saw a merchant bark. It has been showery all day.



July 28th

Been washing up the clothes that we wore ashore had quite a wash. Could not wash them all to day. It rained just before dark. Our friend the merchant man is in sight
July 30th

I have not done any thing to day

Flukes

but write, writing home to Father and Mother. Ternate is in sight and I am anxious to get in. so to get my letters from home. O how I would love to be at home to night with my father and Mother. It is raining very hard this evening
July 31st

This morning about eight o'clock we were ready to go ashore. It had rained some at the morning but not hard so I put on my water proof and went ashore did not get wet but arrived safe at Mrs Edwards about nine o'clock. Mr and Mrs Edwards were glad to see us the same as usual but the steamer had not arrived but was expected in every day. so of course we had nothing to do but wait for her if we wanted letters which I was very anxious to get. In the afternoon Daniel and I and Miss Louisa went for a walk took a street way back of Mrs Edwards took a long walk way out the place we called on Susanna. Just before tea we took another very short walk when we got back tea being all ready we sat right down. after tea we sat on the veranda till about nine o'clock.

August 1st

This forenoon while sitting on the veranda we saw a whale boat coming and when it got near enough to see who it was. we saw Capt Foreman of the Adeline Gibbs he came ashore at eleven o'clock. after dinner Mrs Edwards and my self layed down. Capt Edwards and Capt Foreman and Daniel went aboard of the Adeline Gibbs to have a sail in her as she was coming to anchor. about half past four o'clock she came to anchor just about the pier and the Capt's all came ashore in a short time had tea after tea Capt Foreman and Daniel and Miss Louisa and my self went for a walk. went up to the

Fort and come back on one of the back streets which was very pretty. at nine o'clock the Capt bid us good night and went aboard of his vessel.

August 2nd

This morning before we had eaten our breakfast we heard a report that the Steamer was coming. as soon as we got through breakfast we went out in front of the house and there layed the Steamer at the Devenbodys wharf. I could hardly wait to know if I had any letters but I had to wait some two hours before the letters come. when they did come I had two from dear Mother and three papers. But O the sad news that come in those letters. My dear dear father had been very sick again O that I could be at home to take care of my dear father and mother when they need me so much. There was a Chinese woman carried by Mrs Edwards that died three days before aboard the steamer. We saw some beautiful birds that came in the steamer. The first and second engineers of the steamer called to Capt Edwards they sent Mrs Edwards a large bundle of books and papers. After dinner we took leave of Capt Edwards and wife. and Capt Forman went down to the boat with us. I went off to the ship for there was a squall coming up and they were afraid I would get wet if they did not hurry aboard. Daniel had to go back to put the letters in the office for the post master was at dinner when we come down to the boat. after seeing my letters had the stamps on and knowing they were all right he went aboard of the Adeline Gibbs with Capt Forman and got some book and papers that the Capt had read and wanted to exchange with me for some that I had read so

They come aboard of us and I gave him a bundle. he soon took his leave of us as we had a good breeze and was going very fast and he did not want to pull very far.

August 5th

It has been several days since I have written any in my journal. so this morning I thought I would write a while. I was very busy writing and it was very near twelve o'clock when I heard the cry from mast head. There she flows. as dinner was all on the table they sat down but did not sit many minutes. They lowered the boat as soon as they could and gave chase. They had not been down but a short time before the ship's keeper cries out from mast head that there was a vessel in sight—a whale and in a short time reported to us that that they had lowered three boats. we could not make out who she was. but when our boats got aboard they said it was the ~~sunbeam~~ *Sunbeam*. They spook the boats. Our boats did not get aboard till half past six o'clock. none of the boats got any whales. Soon after tea the vessels being close to spook her. and the Capt. wanted Daniel to come aboard and get the letters for our vessel so he went. came back about half past nine o'clock and brought me a letter from mother: Mrs Lavers the Capt. wife sent for me to come aboard and spend the day with her the next day.

August 6th

This morning after breakfast I found myself ready to go spend the day aboard the sunbeam with Mrs Lavers. A little past nine o'clock we started had a splendid day and did not have to pull but a short way. We had a very pleasant time looking at albums and stereoscopic views the last of which Mrs Lavers had a large assortment. and then every thing being new the time passed off very pleasantly and quickly we stopped aboard till ten o'clock.

August 7th

Guest visiting was most to much for me for I have had to lay down several times to day. To morrow Mrs Lavers is coming to spend the day with me that is if we are close to. I have been fixing up a little as well as one can on board of a whale ship.

August 8th

It was very pleasant this morning when we first got up but about nine o'clock we had quite a shower I was afraid it would rain so Mrs Lavers could not come but as soon as it stopped raining she and the Capt came aboard. we had a very pleasant day after all and enjoyed ourselves very much. They stayed aboard till about ten o'clock in the evening, Ternote is in sight.

August 9th

The Island of Latta is in sight to day we have been in company with the sunbeam all day and this evening while Daniel and Mr Bourne and my self were sitting on deck talking. Capt Lavers told us to come aboard and spend the evening. we soon got ready and went aboard Mr Bourne went with us we stayed till after ten o'clock. had a very nice time: The mate Mr Clark gave me a paper of needles and Mrs Lavers gave me a new dress. The Capt sent two boxes of shoes aboard of us this forenoon for me to see if there were any that would fit I took two pair Mrs Lavers sent me some papers.

August 10th

Daniel and I went to washing this morning had a large wash some shore clothes and garning made some more. The sunbeam has been in sight all day. Ternote is in sight.

August 11th

Our friend The Sunbeam is out of sight this morning guess she got a breeze and went into Ternate for there was where she was bound: Saw a vessel this morning of The Port Bow about nine o'clock thought at first it was a whaler but on getting nearer it proved to be a merchant-Bark

August 12th

The Holy Sabbath day how nice it would be to be at home and go to the House of God. I commenced a letter home to day and have been writing in my Journal and reading some to pass away the time.

August 13th

Been washing to day. Had kindles towards night but not very heavy. Morty is in sight of the Lea Bow but it has been very calm so we could get no whirrs where we wanted to: We had herrings for tea some that Mrs Lavers gave me but the steward never heard of them being cooked so they were skinned and put on the table raw:

August 14th

The men have been breaking out the oil and Coopering it and stowing it back. It was an all days job as every cart had to be scraped and all cleaned of before putting back

August 15th



bark

Saw a merchant Bark to day and towards night we were quite near together.

August 17th

This morning on waking heard it raining and we have had a very rainy day. Our friend The Merchantmen was in sight this morning and this afternoon we heard the cry from mast head that there were four Barks in sight this afternoon one of them came close to so near that Daniel got up in the boat and waved his hat to the Capt. and I got up on the Stern I could see the men on deck very plain I see the large dog that they had aboard and heard him bark. Daniel said the Capt was a mason how he sound

out was more than I can tell. Daniel had the flag hoisted three times to say good bye and the other vessel did the same. Her name was the Maria Pickiner Mr Bourne made the name out with the glasses as she passed us. I have been writing in a letter to Father and Mother thought prehaps we might get a chance to send it by some of the vessels but there was a very good breeze when the merchant vessel passed us and they never like to stop when they have a breeze. I have been cutting out shirts to day.

August 18th

Did not go to bed till quite late last night: between ten and 11 o'clock a heavy squall come up and Daniel and Mr Bourne both went on deck. It rained very hard and blowed very heavy for a short time blowed away the foretopmost staysail. It went with a bang: To day it has blowed all day been very rugged. The steward and cook killed a hog this morning and we had roast spair rib for dinner had not more than got sat down to the table before the ship gave a pitch and over went dish of gravy and every thing on the table gave a jump. this noon when I started to go down to dinner Guido followed me the same as usual and he stepped on the first stair since the ship gave a pitch and down he went head first did not strike till he got to the bottom then struck on his head. I thought his neck was broken but he got up and gave one or two yelps and was all right. But it frightened me very much for I thought I had lost my little dog.

August 19th

It has been cloudy all day with showers we saw the islands of Asia to day it was low land could

only see the trees. something we hardly ever see down here is low land a great many ships stops there to get turtle we could not get to the Island as we had head winds. I have done nothing to day but read It has been so rugged.
August 20th

The sun is out again in all its glory after having three cloudy days It seems really nice pleasant to see the again. Worked this morning and then Daniel went to mast-head and I went to making button holes on a sack of Daniels It commenced to rain about seven o'clock This evening we were playing perchie out on deck had to flee to my room but that leaked very bad. a vessel in sight to day could not tell what she was:

August 21st

The first thing I heard this morning was rain and It has continued raining all the forenoon after dinner the sun came out as clear and pleasant as could be the vessel we saw yesterday is not far off It is the Adeline Gibbs Capt Foreman

August 22nd

raining same as usual

The Adeline Gibbs is close to and about half past eight o'clock Capt Foreman came aboard he stayed all day and evening with us. he was almost sick had not been feeling well for several days. he took one of our boats and went aboard a little past nine o'clock. sent us back some sweet potatoes and coconuts. I retired as soon as the boat come back



August 23rd

It is raining harder than ever this morning It rained all night I have had to stay below all day and evening. It was very uncomfortable It being so warm with the sky light on. My room on deck leaked very bad



Adeline Gibbs.

Whales Did not get any

August 24th

Raining again. had to stay below all the forenoon but it cleared up this afternoon a little. Daniel had the cooper to go to work on my house on deck putting on new canvass. Land in sight

August 26th X whaler

It is a lovely pleasant morning but we have had several showers this forenoon. The saint David's Islands is in sight. The Adeline Gibbs is astern of us not a great ways of

August 27th

The first thing I heard this morning on opening my eyes was rain and coming right down. I went up on deck in my room and found just room enough to sit where it did not leak down the scant. That Daniel had put on did not have a chance to dry before it rained. about eleven o'clock it hit up and stopped raining, and what should we hear but the cry from aloft (there she blows) and in less time then I can write it three boats were down and end after the whaler. In a short time Daniel come down from aloft and was off in his boat. I could see the whales spout of cleck. The Adeline Gibbs was in sight she soon saw what we were up to. she put on all sail and comes down where we were. she lowered three boats got fast to two whales but lost them both one by the line parting. we did not find out how they lost the other one. Our boats lowered a little past eleven

114
o'clock. and got aboard just before seven. Did not get a whale. The Adelina Gibbs came so near to us that I could see the men on deck. she looked nice sailing through the water. It is very pleasant to see a vessel. It is so much company.

August 27th

It has been a lovely day. The men have been busy mending the main gallant sail. The Adelina Gibbs is out of sight. I did not wash to day as I had a piece of work that I wanted to finish so I wash it. Have been sewing about all day.

August 28th

Saw a brig from mast head this morning. It has been squally all day. Blowing sometimes very heavy.

August 30th

It has been raining and blowing at intervals to day. we are having a very tedious passage to New Ireland.

August 31st

The last day of another month so time passes away. It has been very rugged all day with a good breeze.

September 10th

It has been sometime since I have opened my Journal to write on its pages. But there has nothing occurred worth writing. It has been very calm for several days so the ship has layed about still. It is rather trying to human nature to have to lay in one place so long when they have such a long passage to make. But all things are ordered for the best. I have been working on a table and Daniel on the Cabinet.

September 12th

We have good a good breeze once more. But as the sailors say it is right in our teeth. The men saw something from mast head called it a piece of drift stuff. If they could only see the whales.

September 14th

Land in sight It looks at a distance like a large rock in the water the name of this Island is Rama or as it has two names.

The Cooper has been making me a little pail finished it of to day It is made of black ebony, Mahogany It is quite a pretty little affair.

September 15th

It is a most lovely Sabbath very calm and still. I have been writing in my Journal most all day as I had not written in it for some time and have been reading some and so the day has passed away. Sabbath on the Ocean is rather tedious we have no good meetings to go to since Sabbath school, no pleasant taking tea with a friend and going to the good prayer meeting or Concert in the evening.

September 16th

Wash day same as usual had quite a wash as I found some of my good clothes spotted. Daniel has been to work on his Cabinet - and I have been making a fly to put on the bird that is on the Mizzen mast

September 17th

Another beautiful day but so calm and we are so anxious to be getting along on to the whaling grounds. I have been Embroidering and putting on braid. Grampuses and a shark and a piece of drift-stuff seen from aloft this Afternoon and also a school of Dolphins which some of the men tried to catch but without success.

September 18th



Ship.

It has been an exceedingly warm day very calm and still This afternoon the men at mast head raised a large ship at a distance. Think it was a merchant ship.

September 28th

Been some days sence I have wrote in my Journal but I have had nothing to write about until to day when land came in sight but it is quite a distance off the name of this Island is Matthias

September 29th

This morning on coming on deck could see another Island New Hanover some ten miles off. I had not been on deck long before they raised a vessel about half past eleven they found out it was the Adeline Gibbs Capt. Norman. after dinner as we were quite near together Daniel took a boat crew and went aboard our second mate Mr Harris went he took our little dog Cholo who was very much pleased to go. The mate Mr Waldon come aboard of us we had a very social pleasant time he bid us good bye about half past nine o'clock, about half past ten Daniel come aboard he brought some sweet potatoes that the Capt. let him have as we had none. I retired before Daniel come aboard I was quite disappointed for I thought it was the Avola, Capt. Bourne, and I was anxious to see him.

September 30th

Had a strong breeze this morning so I did not wash about half past ten the wind all died out and it has been calm till about four o'clock and we got a breeze again. The Adeline Gibbs was in sight a little while this morning then we lost sight of her but she is in sight again to night and we are sailing along together fast before tea to night I looked over the rail and saw hundreds of little Portuguese men of war, the sailors call them, I do not know their proper name. They looked very pretty with their tiny little transparent sails set to the breeze they looked pretty enough floating along on the water with the sun shining on them. Land in sight.

October 1st

Daniel and I washed to day. The

men have been making rope this forenoon and this afternoon they were at work in the rigging. The Island of Matthias and New Hanover are in sight.

October 2nd

Another Island in sight we went quite near to it. Its name is Squally Island we have had a strong breeze the vessel has pitched very bad Flying Gib talyards parted this morning and the men have been splicing them.

October 3rd

This morning we were quite near to the Island of New Hanover and before breakfast two Canoes come from the Island full of natives had some Cocoa nuts to trade so Daniel got up on the Stern of the vessel traded with them gave a piece of iron hoop about a finger long for three or four Cocoa nuts while he was trading they cried out from aloft there she blows and Daniel dropped iron hoop and jumped into the rigging and went aloft the natives were very much frightened did not seem to know what it all meant. they soon left and went ashore the natives on this Island do not wear any clothing at all. They are a powerfull looking set of men strong built but Husband says he thinks they are a weak set. Our boats had not been gone long before the Canoes come off again wanted us to trade but as we would not they soon left again. The boats lowered about half past seven this morning they saw three large whales. After dinner the Canoes come off again some fifteen or twenty of them loaded with Cocoa nuts and some few Bananas wanted to trade very bad. But our ship kept at a distance stood in fear of them. They were so



whale

many of them and such a hard looking set. and we had only five men aboard so he came down from aloft and tried to keep them from coming along side he took a gun and pointed at them (It was not loaded) one of them jumped over into the water but he could not get them to go. and the Canoes were still coming from the beach so he had the colors hoisted for the Boats to come aboard for he did not know what kind of natives they were but they did not trouble us and after a while they left. some of them had their hair wool & should have said. Colored red and some white and one man had some black stuff put all over his face in streaks. I think I must write down one little Circumstance about our cook he said he was all right if they troubled us for he had got three kettles of boiling water on the stove: About half past three o'clock Daniel came aboard and about four o'clock all hands was aboard did not have a whale they all felt very low spirited. I felt so bad for them they had worked so hard and got nothing. We had Thunder and Lightning in the afternoon but no rain guess they had it on the Island for it was very black over their after supper they raised whales again we could see them blow from 4 o'clock

October 4th

This morning before I was up I heard the cry (there she blows) they eat their breakfast and lowered all four boats right away It was seven o'clock when they lowered. they saw quite a number of whales but there was no wind that made it bad for them. we saw the Canoes coming again but as soon as they saw the boats they turned back we were not troubled with them again that day It has been a very long day to me and it has been so very warm I could not help thinking how much

Whale

They must suffer down in the boats pulling. The boats did not get aboard till seven o'clock in the evening and no whale again. It is very discouraging to call hands chasing whales all day and then not get any. Had thunder and lightning again to day but at a distance. A bird, the sailors call a goney, flew aboard twice to day. It seems so still when the boats are away. It has seemed like Sunday all day. We saw some small Islands all in a group their names is Portland Islands. They were very pretty little Islands and looked very much like a ship in shape. It has been taken for one several times at a distance.

October 5th I fired of a pistol twice to day. It was my first attempt. A very pleasant day but no wind. Have not seen a thing from mast head to day only the Islands.

October 6th

A sail in sight from mast head this morning. It has been very calm all day we are quite near to the Island of New Hanover. we have had the warmest day that we have had for a long time.

October 7th

This morning we were in quite near to the Island of New Hanover and the Natives came of in their Canoes and Daniel traded with them. Bought some Coconuts and Bananas and Taro and he also got me several curiosity such as Bracelets and Beads that the natives wear and a piece of music made of bamboo. They are very noisy but do not stop round the ship long at a time if they cannot come on deck. Husband bought a mess of fresh fish which tasted very nice as we had had no such thing for some time. See nothing of the sail to day.

October 8th

The canoes have been along side most all day. They brought of about the same as they did yesterday.

only with the exception of some spears and charms such as the natives wear round their necks. It has been quite noisy all day.

October 9th

The natives were along side bright and early this morning and stayed round the ship till about four o'clock. going and coming: such a noise as they kept up all day I was glad when they left. It was hard work to keep them off the deck they were so anxious to see. I see their red and black and white heads pop up over the rail every little while and so ended this day.

Oct 10th

The natives did not get of to trade to day till after dinner and then only a few came. I bought something of the natives we did not know what it was untill we came to cut it and what should it be but a watermelon we were quite surprised for Daniel said he had never seen one down here. It was ripe and very sweet. It was quite a treat.

October 11th

It has been raining very hard to day but it made no difference to the natives about coming of. They came of to trade just the same. while along side trading one of their canoes came to pieces and precipitated all the natives into the water they did not seem to care much about it although they made considerable noise about it.

October 12th

We have had it squally to day only a few of the natives come of. we were most of far off from the land for them. we have got a good fair breeze to day and I hope it will continue so till we get down to New Ireland. we have heard heavy winds at Long. It is rather discouraging.

October 13th

New Ireland is in sight at East from mast head and several other islands. It is a

Beautiful sabbath day but most to warm
for comfort. The land is almost way
round us. some of this land is quite
low to any we have seen down here
before. we have had one of the loveliest
moon light evenings I ever saw. and
it looks so splendid on the water
sparkling as the water dances to and fro
It makes one think of home and wish
they were there.

October 14th

Another very warm day. we worked
this morning. It has been very calm the ship
has not any. It seems as though we were
sitting on the water perfectly still.

October 15th

We have been in very near the land
to day. To the Island of New Ireland six or
seven Canoes came of but did not bring
much only a few Coconuts. The natives
down here do not wear any clothing.
It has been very warm indeed to day.

It is very pleasant now as it is moon light
The pleasantest part of the day down here
is from four o'clock till bed time
saw black fish to day



October 16th

black fish.

It has been an exceedingly
warm day. At one time to day there were
thirty five Canoes in sight from mast
head. we have had quite a number along
side all day. They are so noisy that it makes
me quite tired. Daniel bought quite a
number of curiosities and also several
kinds of fruit but none of it was real
ripe. There was one kind about as large
round as a common size coconut and
inside was a dozen large stones which
we took out and dried in every apartment
was a stone they were very curious looking
inside and although it looked very nice
there was none of us took it. It has
been very calm all day but towards
night we had a little breeze which is
refreshing. saw black
fish again to day



black fish

October 17th

We have had a nice breeze to day about all day we were so far from the Island and it blowed so heavy that the natives did not venture of
October 18th

Went on deck this morning and here was New Ireland on one side of us and Duke of York right ahead and on the other side was the Islands called Mother and two Daughters called so on account of their being two small ones about of a size and one larger one close together and we could also see New Britain. About eight o'clock Daniel took a boat and went ashore at Duke of York to see if he could get good wood and water. But before he got to the beach he met a barge full of natives and with them an Englishman come to find out their man was stopping on the Island preparing coconuts for a vessel to take off to Sydney to make into oil. Daniel took him into his boat and they went ashore. He did not get back till after twelve o'clock. Then the Englishman come of with him and took dinner with us. He gave Daniel a bow and a lot of different kinds of arrows and some thing that the natives dig out their canoes with. When he got ready to go I gave him a bundle of papers and books and Daniel sent him ashore in his boat. He sent me by Mr Bourne a very pretty shell and an egg. While Daniel was ashore the natives come of to us. Mr Bourne would not let them come over the rail but they put their head up so I see them. and of all the looking things that I ever sat eyes on they were the worse they had there hair colored various colors and holes in their

nose with sticks stuck through and some had small teeth made up in different styles and stuck through their nose and feathers in their hair and beads on their neck and pieces of shells cut out and put in their hair and some had on breast-plates and bracelets and a band round their waist about two inches wide. The natives were of at different times all day. Daniel got me quite a number of shells in the afternoon.

October 19th

This morning before light the natives were off although it was raining very hard. We are trying to reach Carterets Harbor but have had winds we were in hopes to get anchored to night but shall not make it out. Just before five o'clock Daniel told Mr Bourne to take a boat crew and the lead and line and go in and see about anchoring. They did not get back till quarter to eight o'clock we were all so anxious about them we thought something had happened to them and it was very dark. we were afraid the natives had molested them. we had three lanterns put up in the rigging. But after a while they came all safe and sound, we felt quite relieved we went right down below and had tea for we had eaten no supper as we were so anxious. They found a nice place to anchor and some nice water come down from the mountains a large stream they brought of some of the water for us to drink. The men have been getting the cable up and the anchors of the bow.

October 20th

The sabbath has come round again: between eight and nine o'clock Mr Bourne took a boat crew and went in again to see about anchorage

as it was so dark the night before, he was not perfectly satisfied with his investigation. He was soon back and we have been working our way between the islands all the morning and at one o'clock they dropped anchor in as pretty a place as I ever saw. It is a beautiful bay formed in here with high mountains on one side and on both sides I should have said. When they let the anchor go they all hurried on the beach and it was no common Hollo coming from the natives. They were so pleased to think that we had come to anchor there. I saw eight little huts built down on the beach made out of bamboo and leaves and only a small place for them to crawl in. They are built very low. The natives have been of all day and as they wear no clothing I have to stop in my room. Husband makes them go off at sundown after they had gone I went out and looked round. There is only a sand beach where these huts are built. It goes up to a tall mountain very straight all covered with tall trees and sunny series. The natives live up in these mountains. They call them Bushman. There that live on the beach: It was a beautiful pleasant forenoon but this afternoon it has rained very hard and we have had thunder.

October 21st

This morning I came on deck before breakfast and got up on the stern of the vessel to see the land and the little huts. The natives were sitting round on the ground in groups. They looked so strange. Squatted down after breakfast one boat went ashore to cut wood. I see them fall the trees they come down with a crash.

It seemed almost as though I could reach the trees we were so near to the beach some times when the vessel came round. The men have been getting water and stowing down all day. The natives have been going and coming all day. It looks so pleasant to see the green all round us. It seems as though I must go right in among it.

This afternoon Daniel went ashore stayed about an hour. went to see if he could get any pigs or fowl. after he came aboard they brought of one large hog and one small pig which weighed three pounds and a half. Daniel said he bought it for me for a pet. It is striped like a squirrel yellow and black I never saw any thing quite so curious in shape of a pig. he follows the men round on deck. Daniel got me several curiosities a string of shells that they use for money was one thing Daniel saw them cooking ashore they stick up some sticks in the ground and build a fire between them. There is some thing that grows on trees there. It is not much larger than our walnut at home but it is all one piece of meat inside and very white they take this nut and mash it up and put it between two leaves and put it over the fire when it is done they sit right down by the fire and eat it. they also pick the meat out of shells and eat it. they appear more like wild animals than human beings. This evening before I went below I went to the side of the vessel and I saw a number of little fires going on shore and I heard an owl hooting the natives say that he keeps it up all night. To day I saw a native girl going round on the beach on its feet and hands. It looked like a large monkey hopping around. It had no use of its legs to stand. It was

very much deformed. The men have been getting wood and water about all day.

October 22nd

This morning between eight and nine o'clock I was up on the Potatoe pen looking ashore. There was no natives on deck at the time. and Daniel purposed going a sailing and if we could find any Island with no natives on it we would land. so we pulled along looking at the high mountains and admiring the foliage. when we came in sight of a small Island. and the boys pulled up to it we saw coconut trees so was afraid that there were natives upon it. so I fired of the pistol that we had with us but did not raise any but frightened the little birds very much. The boys pulled the boat up on the sand beach and Daniel and I sat on the boat while two of our Sahitaboo boys climbed the coconut trees for coconuts they soon reached the top of the trees and threw down quite a number of the fruit which they put into the boat. we had one opened right of the tree it was splendid and cool and sweet. then the boys got into the boat again and pulled along to a point that extended out quite a distance on one end of the Island and on this point they landed us we thought we might get some shells as the water was very low but did not get but a very few. after getting tired of strolling round on the beach we went and sat down under the trees a while. while we were wandering round the boys were getting coconuts they got the boat pretty well filled and Daniel thought it best to return to the ship so we started. It was most one o'clock when we got aboard. The decks were

full of natives. They drove them forward and took me right up in the boat and I got out on top of the house and then down on the potatoe pen then went right below to dinner. This afternoon Daniel has been trading with the natives getting Hogs, got one wild one had to brake his teeth of as soon as they got him, also a lot of crabs, one very large one which got away twice in the evening the natives had considerable fun getting him at last they caught him put him in a box put the cover on then put a keg of sand on top: these large crabs are very strong. It has rained very hard all the afternoon and evening.

October 23rd

This morning the natives were of very early. Before breakfast this morning Daniel bought me a pair of pigeons but one had both eggs broken so had to cook him. They put my pig in a bird cage I had and when they got the pigeon they put that in their to, but they soon found that birds and pigs would not live together and had to part them. The men have been getting spears to day. It has been very warm to day, Daniel got me several shells to day. I had a bad fright this afternoon a wild hog that Daniel bought the day before, got loose and ran by my room door and Fido jumped right out of the door after him and the hog got him right in the corner I thought he would get killed before they could get him out but the boy happened to be on the potatoe pen and he reached down and got the dog by the ear and pulled him up and they put him in my room then if he had not been blind with one eye he would have hurt my little dog. when he turned round he started for Daniel and he took a war club that lay in my room and gave him a hit and cut his face open and that made him more wild and he ran forward after the men they all jumped on the rail then he ran aft again and Daniel

gave him a blow that stunned him and the men got ropes round him and carried him forward again. The men had just commenced to take up the anchor we had very stirring time here for a few minutes. We got under way about half past two went out of the Harbor with a good breeze. To day a canoe come of full of natives from Bowers Harbor some fifteen miles distant. at one time to day there was fifty natives on board.

October 25th

We have had a strong breeze all day to day. The crew have been busy getting out the spars that they cut ashore. Towards night the Spanker boom parted.

October 24th

It has been very rugged all day but to night it seems quite calm. my beautiful pigeon will eat nothing so after dinner the boy held it and opened its mouth and I put some food in and it swallowed it but will eat nothing its self. I have had a miserable day to day could hardly sit up.

October 28th

The two past days have been very quiet and have not had any wind. but to day it is blowing quite fresh but Daniel and I washed to day for Monday we were at anchor and the deck were full of natives. They have been breaking out to day got out an old topsail to mend. Had the slop cask out. some of the men had hat and some had thier also broke out. beef this afternoon they have been mending the sail.

October 29th

This morning it was blowing

almost a gale of wind and before twelve o'clock it was quite calm. They have been breaking out again so they got out another slop cask so the men could have hats and shoes. after dinner a canoe come of from New Ireland although we were some fifteen miles from shore. all they brought of to sell was two eggs and seven coconuts and six Tanna and four shells. five natives came in the canoe I suppose some of the trade belonged to each one.

October 30th

It was cloudy this morning but soon cleared away. I had a little ill turn this forenoon had to go to bed but was round again in the afternoon. Daniel has been making another frame for a picture to hang in my room on deck. I have been finishing of a gaming shirt for my Husband.

October 31st

The last day of another month and no more oil I cannot see why we dont see whales. This morning they broke out for water and have been mauling sail until it commenced to rain. It has rained very hard all the afternoon. The group of Islands called Groene Islands is in sight after dinner. but we had a good breeze and we soon left them in the distance.

November 3rd

This Holy Sabbath day has dawned upon us bright and pleasant still and quiet as any one would wish it. but in a short time the canoes began to come and the was noise enough. daniel traded with them got a large water melon. It was nice and ripe made me think of home. The Islands of Vischers and New Ireland are in sight. Saw black fish to day.



Black-fish

November 4th

This morning Daniel and I washed we had quite a large wash and it has been a very warm day. After dinner a diamond fish come along right under the waste boat and one of the men put an iron into him and after he got over his flurry they took him in on deck. It was the strangest looking thing I ever saw in shape of a fish. It had a long tail and such a mouth I never saw on any thing: as for any describing the fish it is more than I can do. It made quite an excitement for a short time. Some of the men took of some of the skin for some paper and another took out the eye to dry and Daniel had the tail cut of to dry. Saw porpoise to day.

November 5th

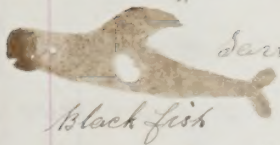
I roamed a few places this forenoon. we are having a very warm day. The natives are along side trading noisy as ever been along side all day and now it is most seven o'clock in the evening and another one has come to trade they had to hold a lantern over the side to see what they had in their canoe. I shall be thankful when the last one goes. They had over some of their singing it sounded strange enough. Daniel bought something to day looked like an orange come to open it. It was white inside and tasted like sour dough. This was eight large seeds in it. The natives eat half of it before we eat any.

November 8th



Saw black fish and porpoises and Grambus to day. The

natives were of trading a little while
November 9th



Saw black fish again to day
black fish We are having very warm
weather indeed.

November 10th

It is warmer then ever to
day. We are crusing between New
Ireland and Vischers Island. can see
the Islands all the time. Two Canoes
come of this morning but had nothing
to sell were out fishing. I have
been writing in my journal most
all day

November 11th

Been washing feet as
we got through a canoe come of
and Daniel went to trading
soon had quite a number along
side got Coconuts Bams and
Tarra and a very few shells

November 12th

This morning it was
cloudy and rainy. Had one squall
lasted about half hour. Since
dinner the sun has come out
warm enough. The Islands of
Vischers and Ser Deng. Saw
black fish just before tea, and
this evening while sitting
on deck we heard something
going along and spouting think
it was the same black fish



November 13th

We have had a beautiful
day just breeze enough to be comfortable
Has been four Canoes of to day from
New Ireland got quite a lot of Bams
Coconuts and two water melon and
some fruit called Custard apples
the ripe ones tasted very nice and sweet
got a very few shells. Several Islands

In sight Nisichus and Ger Denys
and also Kams or Oraisos It has
two names on the Chart. heard
porpoises this evening some of the
men forward saw them.

November 14th

We had a beautiful forenoon
very warm but about half past two
o'clock It clouded up and we had heavy
rain with thunder. The men broke out for
flour this morning before breakfast.
about twelve o'clock the natives come
of and after dinner Daniel traded with
them. their trade was chiefly Gams
got quite a large number of them
also got one water melon. Porpoises
and albacore seen from mast head
One of our Boatstewards named William
has been sick with a fever
about a week but is now getting better
slowly

November 15th

It has been a nice pleasant
day I had the boy to hang a lot of my
clothing to air. Daniel has been busy
making me a Bricket and I have
been sewing on various kinds of sewing
we see the Islands of St Johns and the
Group of Kams Island and New Ireland

November 17th

This morning they raised ten
back whales before breakfast. I went
to writing in my Diary this forenoon.
about half past ten o'clock the natives
began to come of from the group of
Kams Islands and Daniel traded
with them if it was Sunday.
They brought of a lot of Gams and more
shells than any other Canoes have ever
brought of. Had It pleasant all day
till evening and we had some heavy
showers

November 18th

Had a nice day for washing
got my clothes out early and then went
to cleaning shells took me most all day

to clean them, sewed a little towards
night. Daniel has been to work on my
Bracket got one side done. I am very
much pleased with it. Been painting
the bow boat to day. New Ireland and
St Johns Islands are in sight. Saw
a large diamond fish and a shark

November 19th

It was very pleasant all the
forenoon but been raining this
afternoon. The men have been
busy cleaning the starboard boat
this afternoon

November 20th

The men have been
painting the starboard boat
this forenoon Daniel help them.
A turtle seen from mast head.
At four o'clock this afternoon
the Island of Groene was in sight

November 21st

Another pleasant day and
very warm. on coming on deck
this morning the Island of Groene
and also Bouka or Bougainvilles Island
were plain in sight from the deck

November 22nd

We have had a very warm
day but about half past five o'clock
it commenced to rain and for a
little while it rained very hard
the thunder was quite heavy but it
was at a distance. The men broke
out for flog this forenoon. Mr
Bourne has been to work making
Daniel a new signal box and
Daniel to work on the bracket
and I sewing same as usual

November 23rd

We have had a beautiful
Sabbath day but it has not seemed
much like the Sabbath for the Canoes

have been round the ship all day and Daniel has been trading with the natives. These natives came of from Winchelseas Island. They brought of a lot of bows and arrow cleaner brought a lot of them got some Gums and a little Tortoise shell he also bought three little Canoes and two or three little curiosities for me. The Island of Bougainville is in sight and also Mount Cornwallis a volcanic mountain saw a large flock of birds towards night should think there were some hundreds in the flock they were skimming along on top of the water for fish and this afternoon saw a school of black fish.

November 25th

It was very warm early this morning but we went to washing soon had them on the line as we had a very few pieces. soon after we got through the natives began to come off from an Island named Winchelseas at one time there was ten Canoes along side they brought of Tortoise shell for trade mostly. If Daniel had had the trade such as they wanted. That was axes or Tomahawks they called them. he could get five hundred dollars worth of the shell for each canoe had some of it. brought of considerable Tarsa and a very few shells of only one kind got some curiosities. The natives are darker down here than any we have seen yet and are noisier as any we have seen.

November 26th

We have had a very pleasant day but so very warm we have been off from the land quite a distance so the natives have not been off.

November 27th

This morning when I came on deck the sun was out nice and pleasant and in an hour time it was clouded over and raining very hard they began to break out for bread this morning had a wet nasty time of it.

It was no common rain It has poured right down all day, have heard thunder with it. We are have not been able to stand mast head only a short time to day. I never saw the vessel toss about as she has to day. we went quite near to the Island of Bougainville to day November 28th

I suppose to day is Thanks giving at home as it is always appointed the last Thursday in Nov. how many pleasant gatherings there are. how I would love to meet with my folks at home. How I used to love to hear the Church bells calling the people to worship. Oh how pleasant it would be to be at home with the loved ones.

I have been sewing on a patch work bed quilt that I am making. Daniel finished of my bracket to day. I am very much pleased with it. I think it so pretty and I have always wanted one so much. We have gone east as far as we shall go for the present and are now going towards New Ireland again. St Johns Island and Hoans Island are in sight. we have had considerable wind to day but she has pitched and rolled about very bad. The sea has all been up in heaps.

November 29th

It has been a very gloomy day rained very hard at times all day and blowed very hard for several hours. I have been in my room sewing had to have the door shut good part of the time. St Denys Island and Vischers and New Ireland are in sight.

November 30th

The last day of November
 The last full month gone. I suppose
 It is quite cool at home and the
 folks begin to hover over a good
 fire and find it comfortable. How
 I should enjoy it to be among
 them: have seen porpoises and
 dolphin from mast-head, we are
 quite near to the Island of Ter Denys
 we are cruising round these Islands
 in hopes to see whales.

December 1st

It is a pleasant day and we
 have a good breeze. Don't seem
 much like the first day of winter.
 I saw porpoises from of deck this
 forenoon jumping out of the water.
 after sun set to night we saw a most
 elegant rain bow. Its colors were
 very bright.

December 2nd

Washed this morning. Some
 of the men are mending sails and
 some tarring in the rigging. The natives
 come off from New Island about
 12 o'clock. after tea they took in all
 sail and there was a heavy swell on
 and we rolled and tumbled about
 all night we layed right in the trough
 of the sea. Guess I should not have slept
 much if I had not had a swinging bed.

December 3rd

A nice pleasant morning.
 Husband went to work putting on
 some hinges on a small sail that the
 cooper had been making for me. about
 ten o'clock the natives began to come off
 from New Hanover they did not bring
 much a few coconuts and Terra and
 several water melons but they were not ripe

December 4th

A cloudy rainy day. It has
 been a long lonesome day. New
 Hanover and Portland Island and
 the Low Woody Islands are in sight.

December 5th

Been to work all day on my
bed quilt and finished it of
Daniel has been painting a flag
box that Mr Bourne has been
making for him. The natives have
been of from New Hanover. The
men have been fixing in the rigging
had a very warm day indeed

December 6th

This morning it was
cloudy and cool it seemed so
much pleasanter then to have the
hot sun coming right down on deck.
Had not been on deck long before
they raised black fish and they
lowered three boats and gave
chace. Daniel went in his boat
the third mate Mr Vandenberg
stayed aboard. They were down
about an hour and a half but
did not get a black fish. The
natives come of from New
Hanover while the boats were
gone but would not trade much.
When Daniel got aboard they come
off again brought off four tree water
melons and some few coconuts.

black fish



December 7th

It was cloudy this morning
but it soon cleared up and we
have had one of the warmest days
I ever saw. The men have been
busy sitting up rigging. Towards
night a canoe come of from
New Hanover brought off quite a
number of coconuts and four
water melons. at sun set and
after sun set to night the sky looked
beautiful so many colors blended
together.

December 8th

A most beautifall sabbath morning It is so cool. The natives come of from New Hanover right away after breakfast brought of some coconuts: Mr Vanderhoop struck at a shark towards night that come near to the ship but did not get him for he had a poor hon.

December 9th

We had not been below but a short time last night before it commenced to rain and rained hard all night and the first thing on waking this morning I heard it raining. But it soon cleared up and I washed then went to binding flags Daniel marked the flags on the cover of the box for me to paint.

December 10th

Squally all day. I have been painting the flags on the box cover Daniel has been cleaning the brass work on his quadrant: Admiralty Island is in sight from mast head.

December 11th

Breaking out the after hole seeing to the casks of beef they found some with the hoops bursted of. but the beef was all right. The Admiralty Island plain in sight from of deck It is a very long Island part of it being very high. The cooper is making me a pail to carry home to father. Daniel has been planing out some wood to make a wall bracket. While they were at work in the after hole I went and looked down I had never seen down there before. I saw the large peaces of Iron that they have in for ballast most as large as my body. This afternoon the Natives come off from Admiralty Island their Canoes were differant then any we have seen yet they were larger and had out-riggers on both sides. some times they sit out

on them and paddle they carry a small square sail made out of the palm leaf. They wear a great many ornaments but no clothing. Daniel bought me several ornaments for small pieces of iron hoop. They were more boisterous than any that have been along side. Mr Bourne struck three porpoises to day and got two of them: had it squally all day sometimes blowing very hard. Black fish seen towards night.



Black fish

December 12th

Had a rainy squally day the wind blowing almost a gale sometimes and the vessel has tossed about like a feather on the water all through the night and day: finished binding the flags to day. Daniel has been making himself a sick. Mennito Island is in sight: This is home sick weather makes one feel as though it would be nice to be comfortable at home, saw a shark to day.

December 13th

I thought yesterday was a bad day but it was nothing to what to day has been. It has blowed all day sometimes very hard and rained all day long, I have been home sick enough all day. It has been very noisy on deck the men taking in sail and reefing them. and to night it is gloomy enough bids fair to be a bad night.

December 14th

They had a much better night than they expected did not have many squalls. but it commenced to rain and blow again this morning but cleared up

about eleven o'clock and the sun come out in all its glory It seemed so pleasant to see the sun shining again but between one and two o'clock this afternoon a squall come up and it did blow and rain powerfully I never saw it rain harder in my life. during the gale we had an accident happened the foresail splitting. while the men were furling the foresail to the yard one of the forelifts parted causing the board to tip up and I am happy to say without causing any accident happening to the men that were on the board. saw several coconuts floating by and also several nautilus shells. could see Hermits Island of deck It is very high land

December 15th

Sabbath morning again It is cloudy have heard it thunder at a distance several times and had some ~~very~~ very bright flashes of lightning but no rain yet. This afternoon we had a very heavy squall. blowed very hard and rained as I never saw it rain before. been a long, lonesome day.

December 16th

Another rainy day blowed and rained all day long such days as these seem long

December 17th

This morning it was lovely the sun shining so brightly. we went to washing got my clothes dry nicely took them down as soon as dry for it was blowing quite a breeze. after dinner it commenced to look black and in a short time the sky looked like ink. the men hurried round on deck putting up things that were laying round loose. taking in sail and furling them. they had no more then got things straightened then it commenced to blow and it

did blow for a while and then
It began to rain and how the
water did come down. Towards
night it was quite over weather
just before tea the men saw a
water spout from aloft: saw a
whole squid go by to day

December 18th

Another rainy day the
men have been trying to mend
a sail but had to put it away
several times on account of
rain. It is very dismal so much
rainy weather

December 19th

This forenoon the men
went to work on the sail but
soon had to put it away and
It has rained hard all day
I went and layed down and
had a nap this afternoon to
pass away the time. the cook
and steward killed a pig
while I was asleep. I have
sewed a little and crocheted
a little time has being heavy
to day

December 20th

Had quite a nice day
The sun has shown it self part
of the day. Daniel has began on
another bracket and I have been
sewing on a shirt. went to the
drawers where I keep my clothing
to find something and lifted
up the paper that lay in the
bottom and what should I
see but a lot of ants so cleaned
every thing out of them the boy
took them on cleck brushed them
out then I had all the things to
put back again took me all the afternoon

December 21st

It has been a very warm day and calm and the vessel has been rolling lazily from side to side all day. has been a large shark round the ship most of the day men have been mending sail

December 22nd

We have had a beautiful day but no wind I have been writing home and writing in my journal and reading some and so the day has passed away

December 23rd

The past two days have been very quiet. seen nothing. Had a little breeze each day. This morning before I was up the boy tip toed down the stairs and wished me a Merry Christmas. They were all looking out to wish me first. after Daniel went on deck Mr Bourne came and looked down the stairs and wished me. But I wished Mr Harris and Mr Vanderhoop. But the cook got a head of me he looked down the sky light just as I sat down to breakfast and wished me: They all seemed very anxious to wish me first. We have had a beautiful day but I have not felt well at all. I have been taking out white clothes and airing them and been making Daniel a Masonic Flag. Saw Grampuses and fin back whales and a large number of small fish. I suppose they are having nice times at home now, wish I was there to enjoy it with them

December 24th

Had a nice day pleasant and cool enough to be comfortable from mast head. They saw a fin back and porpoises. The men have been mending sail, I have

been sewing on the Flay. This evening it commenced to rain and rained all night.
December 27th

This morning it was bright and pleasant. saw porpoises and fin back to day.
January 1st 1872³

We have had quite good weather the past four days seen black fish. and have had fair winds for St. Davids. got along nicely. making from fifty to seventy miles a day.

And now another year has ended a year of joy and sorrow of hope and despair. and how silently it has glided along and some times so slowly and how silently vanished as though no sorrow no pain had followed in its course: Well it has gone never to return again and Heaven be thanked most gratefully for what of good is left to us; How little we know what this New Year bring forth. It is well for us that we do not know. I hope it will be a more successfull one to us then the past one has been. The morning dawned upon us bright and pleasant but in a few hours it clouded up and we had a nice shower. made one think of our april showers at home. It come down so easy and quiet. It cleared up in a short time and we saw a beautiful rain bow in the sky. It was very bright and looked as though the ends were clipped in the water; The next thing that happened one of the men forward caught a skip jack I had a piece of it for my dinner. after dinner saw a bill fish

black fish

astern of the vessel. tried to put
 an iron into him but could
 not. saw large schools of skip
 jacks jumping out of the water.
 this afternoon once the men
 forward caught three more after
 dinner. The cooper made me
 two small frames to dry. daniel
 has been working on the bracket
 and I have been sewing.

January 2nd

We have had a nice
 pleasant day. porpoises been under
 the bows twice to day tried to
 catch them but without success
 saw a large school of black
 fish. I went and looked over
 the rail and saw them. some
 very large ones and had their
 small ones with them and also
 saw a large shark. we see most
 every thing that swims in the
 water but the sperm whale

January 3rd

A very warm day indeed
 scarcely any wind. last night
 we were about thirty miles from
 St Davids. I was in hopes to see
 the land to day. but daniel had
 scil taken in last night and
 their being no wind to day we
 have drifted from instead towards
 it.

January 4th

another nice day been
 sewing and daniel finished
 of my wall bracket and fastened
 it up in the after cabin. saw
 porpoises and sharks to day

January 5th

a beautifull sabbath day
 and I have been writing most

Black fish



of the day to friends at home.

They have seen porpoises and snakes and small fish.

January 6th

It was cloudy and looked as though we should have it squally this morning so we omitted washing and Daniel began one a small Bracket and I have been putting my crochetspread together. It being in straps had to crochet it together. Had several hard squalls to day: It has been the longest day to me of any that I have spent aboard the ship.

January 7th

This morning it being pleasant went to washing. Had my clothes dry and down before dinner. Between twelve and one it began to rain and it has been showery all the afternoon and evening. I have been to work on my chair seat filling it in with black.

January 8th

It was bright and pleasant this morning but the sun soon shut in and it has been cloudy and cool all day with an occasional shower of rain. Just before ten o'clock this forenoon they cried out from mast head porpoises under the bows such a confusion for a few moments but they caught the porpoises and we had some for dinner.

January 9th

We have had a rainy day and a long one to it has been porpoises under the bows but did not try to catch any

January 10th

It has been a most beautiful day: Daniel finished of my little wall Bracket to day: They saw a Fin back from Mast head and I heard them cry out there she blows, it sounded old fashion but did not hear the cry but once so knowed that it was a fin back

146
The Land is in sight The Island of
New Guinea and also Bowl or Aion
Island. The days seem to go off very
slow for we see no vessels and have
not been near enough to any of the
Islands for the natives to come of to
us. so there is nothing to break the
Monotony: If we could only see the
whales and get some it would be
some excitement.

January 11th

This morning on coming on
deck could see the Land very plain
It seemed nice to sit eyes on the trees
once more But it would seemed
nicer to sit my feet on the Land.
From Mast Head they spied two
Canoes coming from Goulas Island
so Daniel ran the ship down to
them thinking perhaps they had
some turtle or something that
they wanted to trade. when they got
along side all he got was one
chicken and two natives baskets
one canoe could not get along side
It breezed up so strong: so that was
all the fresh we got that time.
Saw several large turtle in the water
to day. once they attempted to lower
a boat but the turtle went down
as quick as they heard a sound.
I have been out on deck looking
over the rail watching the breakers
as they roll up and break over the rocks
There is breakers all round these Islands.
Could hear them break upon the beach
with a loud roar: It has been raining
and cold and dismal enough all
day and evening.

January 12th

Another Holy sabbath day has
come round. how pleasant it would

seem to be where I could go to the house of God. But that cannot be and I am afraid it will be some time before I shall have that privilege we are having it squally again to day two Fin backs seen this forenoon

January 13th

Did not wash this morning as it was cloudy. Several Islands in sight Syang Island and Eyes also Wyang and Gyi and Galy. we are Cruising round among these Islands in hopes to see whales as they have been caught round here. I have been Embroidering some to day.

January 14th

It has not been a very good day but we washed this morning. This forenoon saw a large ice afloat full of Bird feed so put the wheel head up so not to run into it with the vessel. There is land in sight most all round us. some of the Islands are quite high and some very low it seems pleasant to see the land if we cannot go onto it.

January 15th

A nice pleasant day with a good breeze and quite cool. This morning about nine o'clock we heard the foggy cry from mast head. There she blows, and it soon proved to be a large lone sperm whale. at half past eleven they lowered three boats. Daniel going with Mr Vanderhoop in the bow boat. Just before three o'clock the ship keeper at mast head cryed out the bow boat is fast. Then they lowered the fourth boat and went right down to them. at half past four o'clock the bow boat and waist boats came aboard leaving Mr Bowen and Mr Vanderhoop with the whale. Daniel got into his boat. The starboard boat, and come aboard after Daniel

got aboard he worked the ship down to the boats. and at six o'clock the whale was made fast along side of the ship and all hand aboard safe. The whale looked very large as he lay along side:

January 16th

This morning they were at work bright and early cutting in the whale: After breakfast when I come on deck some were sharpening Spades others were hoisting in pieces of the whale one of the boat sheers out on the stage killing sharks and another one of the boys on the side of the ship with a scoop net scooping up pieces of the whale that got cut off all as busy as bees: I got up in the starboard boat and sat all the forenoon seeing them out in the whale. got it all in on deck a few minutes past twelve. after dinner Daniel went aloft and the vessel that was raised in the forenoon. It he found it to be a whaler which was running down to us. and we could not make out whether it was the Sun beam or the Kathleen but after they lowered the boat with the aid of the glasses that ^{we saw} it was Capt Howland of the Kathleen. He got aboard about four o'clock. brought me 2 late New Bedford papers and a bunch of Bananas. He stayed aboard till after twelve o'clock we had a very social time as he had so much news to tell us: I forgot to note down when working about the whale that the lay works were going at two o'clock this afternoon

January 17th

When I come on deck this morning the Kathleen was sailing

along with us It looked pleasant enough to have Company. The heavy works were going this morning every thing was lively on deck. Land seen from mast head the Island of Gellolo and pt Salway which is on the North east end of Gellolo and also the Island of Catherine. at about half past five o'clock the Kathleen ran down to us and hoisted the flag waiting us to come aboard. After tea I made my self ready, but before I was ready the Mate Mr Golger and the second mate come aboard. After I got ready I went on deck had a little chat with them after which we went aboard. I had a very pleasant time aboard the Kathleen did not get back aboard of our vessel till twelve o'clock. Capt Howland gave me some books and another late paper after we got into the boat the Capt handed our boy the Cockatoo that he had aboard there and said it was for me I was very much pleased with it. It talks and laughs so cunning I retired right away after I got aboard. I was so tired being up so late two nights.

January 18th

Another nice pleasant day. We have had nice weather ever since we got the whale.

This morning the Kathleen was sailing along with us but about the middle of the forenoon she backed ship and was soon out of sight from mast head. The Island of Gellolo and Catherine are in sight. Got through boiling about nine o'clock this evening.

January 19th

We are having splendid weather another nice day. we saw a



Bark

large Merchant vessel in sight to day also the Kathleen but she was some distance from us. Had to do some work to day. It being a case of Necessity the Oil had to be coopered some and some of the Thing on deck had to be picked up. It has not seemed liked the Sabbath day much it would seem so nice to spend one more Sabbath as I use to at home; After dinner we took the Cockatoo of his perch and fast a long string on his chain that he has on his leg. and let him go round on deck he strutted round on deck big as life. It pleased the men very much to see him he acted so cunning.

January 20th

Another pleasant day. cool and comfortable. Soap, water, and sand are having to do their part to day. The men began aft this morning to scour the paint and have been at work all day scouring. We washed this morning. Last night at eleven o'clock a merchant man passed us, and to day there has been one within two miles of us. Kathleen in sight again to day. we saw a black bottle * in the water after tea: but it was not sealed, so did not lower to pick it up.



Merchant Bark

January 21st

Another cool day but cloudy. The Kathleen in ^{sight} all the forenoon little past twelve she ran down to us but the Capt did not get aboard of us till about half past Three after he got aboard it commenced to rain and continued raining till in the evening some time. The

Capt-stayed aboard of us till most twelve o'clock we had a very pleasant social game as they call it when he come aboard he brought me half a dozen New Bedford papers. Little did I think what sad news the morrow had in store for me

January 22nd

A bright-pleasant day. I went up to my little room on deck thinking I would have a nice time reading the papers that the Capt-brought me. The very first one that I took up to read I saw my own dear fathers death. no one can ever know how I felt on reading that. after I got over the first terrible shock no pen can ever describe my feelings. to think that I am never to see that dear fathers face again. when he was all the world to me. he was a father worthy of my love. O why was it ordered that he should be taken away when I was so far away: why was it that I could not been with him in his last hours and comforted and cheered him my father my heavenly father in Heavens knows why it is so. But it is so hard to bear, my heart seems breaking that I cannot be with that dear Mother in her great sorrow I know it would be a comfort for me to be with her I could help her bear her sorrow. we could mourn together but that cannot be and I feel so sad.


January 23rd

O the days are so long and my heart aches so. The Kathleen in sight. The men have been coopersing oil getting it ready to stow down in the run

January 24th

Another long day and I do

not know what to do with my self. It seems as though my sorrow is greater than I can bear. It rained so hard through the night that the casks will not do to stow away. The Kathleen has not been in sight through the day but to night can see her at a distance.

 seen a large number of black fish to day and porpoises. The water seems to be alive with them.

January 25th

Been breaking out the and stowing down the oil the decks have been full of casks and it has been very noisy all day. The Kathleen is not far from us this afternoon. The Island of Gallolo in sight we went very near to the Island called Catherine towards night. It was high land. Geby has been in sight for several days. I shall be so thankful when Ternate comes in sight so that I can have my letters.

January 26th

The Holy Sabbath day and a long day it has been to me. I have been writing in my Journal to try to take up my mind. The Kathleen been in sight all day and a number of Islands in sight. Yesterday that I did not mention when writing up yesterday. Shanpee Islands and Canton Packet shoal and Catherine Island and Husband Is. we went over Aurora Bank it is under water with only seven fathom of water over it.

January 27th

Washed this morning. got my clothes dry although it was cloudy.

The cooper has been fitting casks
and the men have been at work
in the rigging. Splicing the main
topmast back stays

January 28th

Been throwing some clothes
to wear ashore. It has been raining
hard all the forenoon

January 29th

This morning while at
the breakfast-table we heard the
cry from aloft There she blows,
after going on deck. Daniel went
aloft. he soon told them on deck
to get the boats ready. such a busy
time as there was on deck for they
had got some things broke out
of the run. There were all to put
back again. while some was putting
those back, others were running
hither and thither doing this and
that at last all was ready, and
about half past eight o'clock they
lowered all four boats they had a
nice little breeze so twisted their
sails and off they went after the
Monsters of the deep. at about
ten o'clock the Shipkeeper says
one boat is lost. but in a short
time he announced that some
thing was the matter for the boat
was not lost. The boats did not
get aboard till half past seven in
the evening. then they explained
how it happened that they lost
the whale. It seems as though
the waist-boat got two irons
in the whale. good. but there
were several other whales along
with this whale and the line got
entangled round these other whales
and the irons both drawed out.
we all felt very bad for we needed
the oil so much. none of the boats
got a whale. It seems as though
they do have very bad luck:

754
January 30th

A beautifull day. the Islands of Gillolo and St Salaway and Marby are all in sight. we went quite near to St Salaway this morning. I have been busy cutting out work to day.

January 31st

The last day of another month O that we could get the oil. I am so anxious to go home to be with my dear Mother she must be so very lonely since dear Fathers death. O It dont seem possible that I am not to see that dear Fathers face again:

To day the men have been breaking out the ground tier to see how the casks were. found some with rotten staves. been putting new casks in the old ones places. leaving the ones on deck to be mended

February 1st

been breaking out again to day and the coopers been at work on the casks making quite a noise on deck. Daniel and I have been sewing all day.

February 2nd

It is a pleasant day but very rugged. there is a very heavy swell on and the vessel is rolling and looking about very bad. I thought I would try to write home a little but it was so rugged had to give it up and lay down.

February 3rd

another rugged day and I am getting about tired of the sea. It looked so very black and squally this morning that I put by my writing but was sorry afterwards for it has been a beautifull day all day only very rugged

February 4th

This morning went to washing had a nice day as any one would wish. The men have been mending sail and the cooper and one or two others have been getting casks. This afternoon Daniel has been reading aloud to me while I was sewing on a bosom that I am making for him.

February 5th

Went to ironing this morning clothes to wear ashore if the time ever comes for us to go. I am so anxious for my letters but I suppose I must try to be patient a while longer. The men have been mending sail today got it done and put it up. This afternoon it was the foretop sail I have been crocheting. The swell of the sea has gone down very much.

February 6th

A very stormy day. It has rained all day long been gloomy enough. rained so hard they could carry on no work on deck. I spent the day in writing to friends at home raised a Merchant-Ship towards night on the port bow some four miles off.

Merchant-Ship



February 7th

We have had it showering through the day. Our friend the Merchantman in sight through the forenoon. the coopers been getting casks and the men been at work in the rigging. The Island of Montserrat and St. Salaway. can see St. Salaway all plain of deck.

February 8th

It has been pleasant most

of the day but about half past four this afternoon it commenced to rain and rained very hard.

The men have been breaking out and stowing down the ground tier the half that they did not distribute when breaking out before.

This afternoon Daniel and I tried to wash the Cockatoo, and he bites so that we thought we would put his head in a bag so took an old stocking foot and put over his head it was quite funny to see him try to go round with his head in a bag but we finally succeeded in washing him and he is looking quite nice since he got dry. I have been mending clothes about all day:

February 9th

It is the Sabbath day again and it has been raining all the forenoon the sailors have been cutting hair and priming up they generally take Sunday for fixing up.

February 10th

This morning it was very pleasant so went to washing the Island of Giliolo and Catherine are in sight. Been working on washed work this afternoon.

February 11th

Been very busy ironing all the forenoon. Just after dinner some ones says we can see the bottom so I went and looked. over the side, could see the sand and the stones with the moss on them got the lead and put over the side and found there was twelve fathom of water. soon after this they cried out from aloft a turtle. so they hoisted and sawing the Bow boat going to lower us if they could catch him. and down he went: I have been at work on embroidery work. we have a stormy

Breeze this evening vessel pitching
very bad.

February 12th

A rainy day cold and cheerless
enough, I stayed below in the cabin
most all day, cut out a dress skirt
and sewed some on it.

February 13th

A bright pleasant day, but
my heart is so sad that nothing
seems pleasant to me. The days
seem so long and I am so home
sick it do so long to be in my
pleasant home. The men have
been mending sails, the cooper
to work on casks, got Sabaway
and Morty seen from of deck.

February 14th

As pleasant a day as I
ever saw. I have been writing
home to a friend to day and
reading part of the time.

This afternoon there was a beautiful
bird sit in the rigging his plumage
was shaded beautiful blue and
black and his bill was a bright red
there were large and small white
spots on the inside of his wings
we saw when he flew

February 15th

Went to washing this
morning and after dinner went
to work fixing a hoop skirt and
finning a shaker. At about half
past four o'clock we dropped anchor
in Sububoo. Some of the natives
were aboard of us long before we
let the anchor go. The School Teacher
at Morango and a German gentleman
that had come there to start a plantation
of Coffee and Tobacco came aboard
and took tea with us. After tea sat

on deck a while then they took leave of us and went ashore. It was very quiet aboard this evening part of our crew gone ashore. the little canoes looked very pretty on the water this evening fishing each one carry a long torch and hold it over the water and that attracts the fish they come right under the torch where it is light and they catch them.

February 16th

A beautiful day, natives on deck by six o'clock this morning the decks been full all day some from Moranga and from Kabuang and Salibatos and Dalkua with potatoes and corn and &c. after dinner Daniel and I went ashore to Salibatos went to both of the Kings houses. one of the Kings had died since we were here before he was an old man. Feable when we were here before had a bad cough & so we find death all around us when coming off to the vessel we saw the german gentleman and school master going to the ship they stayed and took tea with us but took their leave soon after tea.

February 17th

This morning I fixed up before breakfast and Harbard and I went over to Moranga as the german had invited us to come and see him after getting there we went to the Kings house first and then to the schoolmasters where the german was stopping the house was some better than the other houses and it was in a very pretty place built on ascending ground with spiles under the house. all the houses are built with spiles under them to keep them from the ground. There was a beautiful brook run right along side of

the house with duck swimming round in it and trees along both sides of it. It was a very cool and it was really refreshing to sit there and look out on the scenery. we had not been there long before we had hot tea to drink. We had a Japanese cook which acted as waiter. we had dinner about twelve o'clock and a nice dinner it was, had rice and the native beans and fried eggs also sardines and fresh pork cooked two ways and some nice little pickles and coffee. After dinner he played on the violin very nicely. while there he gave me one of the native's dresses he had a lot for trade. we stopped till about half past one and the German and School master came off with us. when we came off the German gave us quite a lot of coffee. He took tea with us and stayed quite a while in the evening.

February 18th

The men have been getting water to day. The deck has been full of natives about all day. been so noisy that I hardly knew what to do with myself. had to go lay down this afternoon. Daniel has been buying fowl and potatoes and pumpkins and I have bought a few small baskets. I did not go ashore I was so tired to day.

February 19th

To day there has not been but a few natives of. the men have been getting of wood and this afternoon Daniel and I went ashore. I carried the King's wife one of my dresses and cut her

and another while ashore I should think there were two hundred stood round me while I was cutting the dress. They made a great time about it.
February 20th

It rained very hard all night and this morning it was raining when I went on deck a few natives come of with fresh fish. It cleared up about noon and we went ashore. The Benig's wife got tea for us, had bake chicken and boiled sweet potatoes and corn pounded up and cooked some away and some Johnny cakes I suppose they were made for. we come of soon after eating supper. Had some fish with the other things for tea.
February 21st

This morning it was very pleasant and right away after breakfast we started for the Island of Kabriang. Husband wanted to get some men to go to sea with him as so many of our crew had run away. It was quite a long pull over there some four miles over there. when we got there on the beach were quite a number of natives. we went right through the village it looked the same as all the rest of the islands round here I see no difference only a few more flowers. we went right up to the Missionary's house which stood back some little ways from the village. he had a new house but had not got it all finished of. when we got there he was holding service. {has one large room in his house where he holds his meetings} we went right in and took some seats side of the Missionary and he kept on with his discourse. he spoke in Malay. of course we could not understand him the natives looked very neat sitting round on benches with their clean suits on. they seemed to pay

great attention to the minister or
 to what he said. after he closed
 the meeting the natives left
 and Husband had a chat with
 the Missionary I could not
 understand him very well he mixed
 in to much Dutch and Malay with
 the English. we had some good
 once hot tea after we had been
 there a short time. about twelve
 o'clock who should we see coming
 up the road but the German with
 another gentleman with him he
 was from Lerou which place he has
 started another plantation he could
 talk very good English although he
 was a Dutchman. They were two
 different parties. The German stopped
 with us till about three o'clock
 then started for Moronga. The Dutch
 man stayed all night with the
 Missionary by invitation.
 We took leave of our friends
 about half past four o'clock and
 went down to the boat. It had
 been raining about all day began
 soon after we got there. But the
 Missionary sent the natives down
 to the boat to make a little house
 over the stern of the boat out of
 Bambo so I did not get wet at
 all. come back to the vessel, we
 had a nice dinner to the Missionarys
 consisting of chicken and beef
 rice and potatoes; when we went
 down to the boat to come off there
 were some two hundred and fifty
 natives down there to see us off.
 The Missionary gave me a lounging
 chair made of rattan with cane seat
 bottom and a bottle of tea and
 some coffee and a large bottle of

Candy looks like our rock candy at home, in the boat was a large tin can we thought it put in by the Missionary for us so Daniel opened it and says it is white salt, guess it belongs to the German and got into our boat by mistake it was carried aboard and sat on deck all night thought it salt

February 22nd

This morning I flew round and fixed up a little for the Missionary and the Dutchman was coming to make us a little visit. Daniel was trading with the natives all the morning about ten o'clock the Missionary and his friend come they had not been here long before the German come from Maranga. The night before when the German left us at Kabuang Daniel gave him a note to give to Mr Bourne when he got to the ship. to let him have three pair of lions for he heard our men away men slept in his house the night before and he would make them fast while they were asleep and bring them aboard in the morning but when he come he did not bring them. he said they did not sleep at his house: This afternoon we were all on deck and all of a sudden some one says the Missionary is over board and sure enough he was: when he got on deck he was wet through so he went in my state room and I gave him some clothes and he made a change: The German took leave of us about four o'clock with his friend the duck-man but the Missionary stoped to tea with us. about six o'clock Mr Bourne and Daniel fixed up to go of to see if they could there find some of the men that had run away. soon after the boat had gone the

Missionary took leave of us.
 I went to bed feeling very tired
 but could not sleep well Daniel
 being away on such an errand;
 about two o'clock in the night
 Mr Harris spoke to me and he had
 a note from the Capt for me
 the native that it was sent by
 was awaiting an answer I read it
 and wrote an answer directly and
 sent back. Daniel wrote me not
 to be at all alarmed if he did not
 make his appearance till day after
 tomorrow for he had forty natives
 out looking for his men and he
 was in Moranga at the German's
 February 25th

I sat on deck and washed
 out shells all the forenoon. It was
 a long forenoon to me.
 The boy had not got the table cleared
 of when they said that a large
 prow was coming and they thought
 that the Capt was in it and it
 proved to be true for in a short
 time Daniel and the German was
 aboard. Daniel was an offull
 looking man his face was all
 scratched up and his hand all
 done up in a cloth and his white
 pants that he wore away & was as
 black as could be with mud
 and had on a long black native
 dress. He sent a boat right off
 to Moranga after the men that
 they had caught. In about an
 hour and a half the boat came
 back with the men the cooper
 was one and Fish and Bradon
 and a Portuguese that we call
 Mary Going he had fell down
 a precipice

and was hurt very bad. he was all rolled up in a blanket lying in the bottom of the boat.

The German stopped and took dinner with Daniel (we had all been to dinner) and then bid us good bye. Daniel then picked out his men that he wanted out of a lot of natives that were on deck wanting to go with us. In about half an hour the ship was under way.

February 26th

To day It has been raining and dismal enough I have been helping the steward clean my room on deck.

February 27th

To day It has been raining and I have finished cleaning my room on deck. Daniel has been painting the transoms in the after Cabin and painted round some in my room on deck. I had to lay down and have a nap. This afternoon I was so tired. It has rained very hard all the evening. I have been sewing made a little curtain for my room window on deck and a table cloth for the little table in case we should have company on board and wanted to see my room looks quite nice since we got it fixed up.

February 28th

The last day of another month It has been quite good weather through the forenoon so that I washed and got my clothes dry. Daniel could not help me as his fingers were so sore I skinned my hands so they are very sore. This afternoon It has rained very hard and blowed quite hard for a short time so they had to take in all sail. I was laying down when it was blowing. after I got up made a large pillow for my lounging chair.

so that I can lay down on it
and not have to go below warm
days, It has been very rugged all day.
March 1st

To day I have been very
busy fixing my room on board
we just coming out of Salitabor every
thing wanted a little cleaning
so I have been trying to make
it look clean so if I wished to ask
any one aboard while in port I could
do so. The Island of Hermate in sight
this forenoon and this afternoon
we were quite handy in so I went
below and got my trunk and
valise ready and then we made
ourselves ready and between
five and six o'clock we dropped
anchor in Hermate and the Harbor
Master was soon aboard. we soon
got into the boat and went ashore
found Edward and wife well
and going to a Ball at the Residents
house given in Honor of the Capt-
and officers on board of a Russian
man of war which had been laying
there some time with most of her
crew down with the fever. we had
an invitation to go with them.
So I sent of for several things
that I wanted and husband to
aboard the ship. so we made our
selves ready Daniel in black clothes
with a white vest and I in white.
we had a very pleasant time there
was music and dancing and
refreshments several times in the
evening. The house was lit up
very brilliantly and all along the
roads and the whole length of
the fair making it look very
pleasant. we bid our friends good

by a little past two o'clock in the morning. Feeling very tired when we got to Mrs Edwards after such a stirring day and night -
March 2nd

Did not get up very early this morning we were feeling so tired when we did get up found it raining very hard and has rained about all day. The Capt of the Steamer called to day to bid us good ^{bye} as he was going to sail, and a doctor from on board another vessel that thought of leaving to day we let this doctor have some flour. This afternoon the President called stayed an hour or more. Towards night the steamer went out she looked very pretty for she was a very large man of war steamer.

March 3rd

It has been a very busy forenoon getting things aboard of Capt Edwards vessel for he thinks of sailing this afternoon, and some Chinamen come in to see if Daniel had any Tortoise shell to sell, and as he had a little they went aboard the ship to see it. Daniel brought it ashore and sold it to Capt Edwards and then the Chinamen bought it of him so that the Capt made something on it. I had some little presents this forenoon from the Capt and Mrs Edwards and also Louisa; The Capt did not sail this afternoon as he intended for there was a whale boat come round a point of land which brought it in sight of Capt Edwards and the Capt was anxious to know what whaler it was, it proved to be Capt Gabor - The General he had been into Kerner some four weeks and lost a lot of his men had a good deal of trouble. He only stoped with us about an hour and a half.

March 4th

Capt Edwards went to sea this morning about five o'clock. This afternoon Louisa and Susanna and the two little colored girls named Kate and Mary went aboard of our vessel with me stayed a couple hours I gave them all a new dark calico dress and carried Mrs Edwards ashore some calico to cover her lounge.

March 5th

To day Louisa was invited to a childrens party. It was a young girls birth day. But she did not go. The front of the house where the lady lived was framed up very pretty in arches of striped bamboo and green leaves. The dance in the evening was at another house that they owned on one of the back streets. This evening Mrs Edwards and Louisa also Susanna Daniel and I went and took tea with the Chianaman where we went when in here before. There name was Hee Bon, had a nice time. To day Daniel bought me a silk dress one that was given to Louisa by one of the officers aboard the Russian man of war. It came from China.

March 6th

A lovely morning. The natives have been here to Mrs Edwards with their produce from the mountains. Daniel bought and sent a lot aboard the ship. Then went to the market to get some things that these mountain people did not bring. He bought me some of the nice fruit called.

This afternoon Mr Burns and Mr Vanderhoop came ashore, and after lunch we all went to China camp to look at some paradise birds. Mr Burns bought one gave four dollars for it.

Then they left us and Louisa and I went into the China lady's to see about some cloth and thread and needles. The waiter took it down to Mr Edwards and we bought it together. This China lady brought out tea and sweet meats. Mr Bourne took tea with us.

This China lady where we went sent down a nice little cake made of rice flour and some other little sweet meats for me. After tea Mr Bourne was going aboard we thought we would walk down to the pier with him as it was beautiful and moon light so we started. Miss Louisa went with us. we were just going to turn on to the pier when down came the rain so Louisa and I started to run back but it rained so hard that we had to stop, we ran up on a veranda to a house thought we could stop there till it stopped raining but the people inside heard us and opened the door and insisted on us coming in and stop till the shower was over so we went in. Daniel took wine with the man of the house they seemed like very fine people. soon as it stopped raining we went to Mrs Edwards and then right to bed as it was late.

March 7th

This morning when we got up it was raining very hard indeed never saw it rain harder. but it soon cleared up and was beautiful. This morning when our boat came ashore they brought my little dog he seemed very much pleased to get on shore. about half past three o'clock this afternoon Daniel and I and Miss Louisa and a little Dutch girl

Started to see a large plantation
 that a gentleman had up towards
 the Mountain we had a very
 pleasant walk through the woods
 saw some beautiful trees such as
 I never saw before. after quite a long
 walk we arrived at the gentleman
 house where we were very kindly
 received we had not been there
 but a few minutes before it commenced
 to rain. but after a while it cleared
 up and we went over a part of the
 plantation where I saw the coffee
 tree growing and some hanging
 full of coffee also the Cocoa tree
 with the fruit upon it which looked
 very pretty the being red and some
 of the fruit very large. Saw the clove
 tree but it was not the time of year
 for the cloves to be on it, and the black
 pepper tree with long string of green
 pepper hanging all over it we saw two
 kinds of nut-megs the Java and
 New guinea some of the trees were
 loaded down. he had a large
 quantity of pine apples growing in
 all their different stages of growth
 from the little small ones just forming
 up to the full grown ones all ripe
 there were plenty of Bananas and we
 saw a lot of peanuts growing looked
 like grass. we went way up on a hill
 and on top of this hill the gentleman
 had a summer house we stopped
 there a while and rested had three
 bamboo seats and four or five large
 bamboo chairs and some small
 ones and a table in the center of the
 room we had a most beautiful
 prospect from this house, right back
 of the house was the large Ternate
 Mountain and in front we could
 see all over the plantation and out
 in the Harbor and could see the Islands
 in the distance across the Harbor and
 the Esclaire Mountain, it was a scene

long to be remembered by those that have seen it. we were quite tired when we got back to the gentlemen's house. there we had refreshments pine apple Bananas and pea-nuts and another kind of nut that are very plentiful on the Island. they cultivate them, I think them very nice. we had a very pleasant time although it was raining most of the time we were there after a while it stoped raining and we started. I put on my water-proof and rubbers which our boy brought. we arrived at Mrs Edwards all right with the exception of wet and muddy garments and being tired.

March 8th

We did not go out to day till evening then was invited to go see a young Mahomet-girl that was going to be married: she was only fifteen. Miss Louisa and Susanna went with us. On the veranda in front of the house the gentlemen sat. they had large table out there spread with refreshments. Daniel stoped on the veranda with the gentlemen and took tea with them. and we went into a large room where another table was spread with sweet meats. The lady of the house and her daughter and three other lady sat at this table and after sitting down and taking tea and refreshments with them we went into another room to see the young lady that was going to be married. she sat in a low chair right in front of a bed. this bed was trined up beautifull with artificial flowers and silver and gold lace the bed-stead had beautiful lace curtains

all over it and caught back in front with very pretty ornaments. The bride had beautiful diamonds on her hands, and small flowers made of diamonds in her hair and gold bracelets on her arms. She sits in that chair from six or seven in the evening till two or three in the morning, music playing all the time, and a large number of people there. She was to be married Thursday. She had seen her husband a few days before for the first time. They keep up their festivity for two weeks before marriage. I should liked very well to go to the wedding.

March 9th

It is a lovely Sabbath day. we talked some of going to church this morning but as we could not understand Malay thought we would not go. This afternoon Mr Bourne and Mr Harris came ashore said they were going to see the plantation so we all started together as Daniel and I were going to the burying ground and it was on the same road.

Susanna went with us to show us the way and one of the little colored girls named Kate. when we come to the road that turned off to the burying ground we left Mr Bourne and Mr Harris and they went on. The burying ground looked very strange to us the stones being mostly black. we saw where the Chinamen were buried they take a large piece of ground and flag the same as we do side walks at home. They have a large hill and stone steps round it in different places. some three or four steps in a place. they

bury their dead under the large
hill. I was very tired when I
got back to Mrs Edwards. quite
a stir here to night for the steamer
came in about five o'clock. I got
letters from home. It seemed so
nice to hear from home
March 10th

We thought of sailing to-
day. but by the time Husband
got all through his business the
tide was against us. so we
concluded to wait till morning.
Towards night Louisa and
Susanna Daniel and I went to
China camp to see if we could
find a net for my hair and a
crochet-needle. we went to several
place and some wheres on the
route I lost a gold sleeve button
as soon as I missed it the girls
went of to see if they could find
it but with no success. after
tea Husband and I went to
walk went up by the house where
the bride lived. the music was going
and the house all lit up.

March 11th

This morning after we
got up it commenced to rain
and has rained hard about
all day. about ten o'clock the
gentlema's daughter from the
plantation come down had a
woman servant with her and a
colored boy that brought me
some Cocoa in a basket and
the girl brought me a bunch of
roses. she stoped with us till
after dinner. between one and
two o'clock we took leave of
our friends and got into the boat

to go to the ship. Louisa gave me a very pretty bunch of flowers when I came away. After I got aboard I got up on the potatoes ^{pan} and waved my pocket-handkerchief to my friends and I saw them standing on the veranda returning my salute.

I took my last look at the little Island of Ternate and at Ternate Mountain don't expect ever to see it again. We came out between Tidore Island and Ternate we are having it very rugged and I feel so bad that I had to go to bed. The vessel pitched so bad that it took the bows of the bow boat, come very near losing her.

March 12th

It has been a beautiful day I having been trying to get things in their places again. done nothing else all day but pick up an Island in sight called Latta-Latta, and Patchian also Marogelang and Fishers Island.

March 13th

another pleasant day went to washing this morning washed up a lot of our clothes that we had worn while ashore. an Island called Little ob^y and another Island named ^{ob}major seen from deck and also Lissamatula -

March 14th

Soon after breakfast this morning we heard from mast-head there she blows, but soon found out it was a false alarm. today we can see several Islands some from mast-head and some from deck. Bouris Island Manipa and Nelong and also Amboina Island. About half past four this afternoon we heard the

report from mast head, Sail Ho,
they could see smoke thought
first it was a whaler sailing but
soon found out their mistake
for it was a small
steamer with sail
out she was going
along quite near
to the land



Steamer.

I have not done much to day but
air clothes and put them away.
The run away men have been har-
pigning the cooper getting out a
clay for the bow boat and Mr.
Burnes been making boxes for
our paradise birds. Land mast
all round us to day as we are
going through the straits of Manipa
we shall soon be into the Banda sea.

March 15th



Merchant Bark

A nice pleasant day we were
quite near to the Island of
Ambonia this forenoon
also the Island of Bouru
and Amblaw in sight. Saw two
vessels to day one a merchant bark
and the other was so far off could
not tell what kind of a vessel she was
saw a large prow going along
close in towards the land with
her little square sail set. Land all
round us to day. Had clothes out to
air and my beds to day.

March 16th

A fine day. been writing
in my journal most all day. saw
a lot of drift stuff to day among
it was a bunch of old cocoanut
some ten or twelve in the bunch
The Island of Ambonia and
Oherancka Island.

March 17th

This morning as it was very pleasant went to washing before we had got the clothes all washed we heard the report from aloft (There she blows) and Daniel went right to mast-head and saw it was sperm whales. We had the boats made ready and about half past ten they lowered three boats. The bow boat being stove and had not got her mended so could not lower her. I did not get my clothes on the line till one o'clock. Thought I never should get them on the line as I had skinned my hands. I then went below and eat my dinner. There has been a large prow in sight all day and this afternoon she came quite near to us and three of the natives took a canoe that they had in tow and come along side of us but we could not understand them. We had natives aboard that could understand them but they could not talk with us. But when our boys got aboard we found out that they had lost their way and wanted to know the way to Banda. Our boats did not get aboard till 7 o'clock in the evening and did not have any whale. The boat-stearer in the waist-boat threw an iron but missed. There were a nice lot of whales but very shy.


March 18th

A beautiful day been airing clothes again to day. I am not feeling very well the weather is so very warm. It takes all my strength.

March 22nd

To day I have been sewing
Saw a large porow think it
is the same one we saw a few
days ago: The men have been
finishing rigging. Had the bow
boat on deck mending it.
Ceram Island close to we
were so near to the Island to
night could see a fire on the beach.

March 23rd



Nothing occurred yesterday worth
writing down. This morning
raised a vessel but at such a distance
could not make out what she was
until this afternoon and then found
out it was the bark Kathleen Capt
Howland. He was quite near to the land
the Island of Nera. Laut. we were going
right that way so in a short time we
were quite near together. Between four
and five o'clock. Capt Howland came
aboard. we spent a very pleasant
evening together chatting about whales
and whalships. The capt started to
go aboard of his vessel about twelve
o'clock and just as he got into the
boat it commenced to rain quite hard
so we got him to come aboard again
and stop until it stopped raining
tried to get him to stop with us all
night but he thought he had better
go aboard so about half past one
he bid us good bye it had stopped
raining. I was so very tired retired
right away

March 24th

Another fine day. I did not get
up to breakfast this morning
as I was so very tired and
sleep being up so late last
night. after I did get up sat

down and finished a book. That I was reading so if I went aboard the Kathleen I could take it to the Capt. After dinner we fired up a little and started for the Kathleen. Had to pull some six miles did not think it quite so far when we started and it was so very warm and calm got aboard between two and three o'clock we stopped aboard till about half past ten. It was cool when we went back to the ship and did not have far to go. we had a pleasant time aboard the Capt. gave me some book and two glass jars.

March 23rd

It has been one of the warmest days I ever saw. I have been reading the Standard and Mercury. That the Capt. brought aboard. This afternoon layed down at two o'clock did not wake until the bell struck for four. we are going to have a very warm night. a Heronaphrodite brig in sight from mast-head.



Brig

March 24th

To day I washed and had a splendid drying day. there has been a dozen sail in sight to day but they were all junks but one that being the Kathleen. we were quite near to the land the Island of Kani. This afternoon between three and four o'clock Durcil had the Insign hoisted for Capt. Hawland to come aboard. In about half an hour he came aboard and stayed with us till eleven o'clock then bid us good bye. saw grampas to day. can see the Island

of burning upon it could see the smoke coming out of the top of it to day

March 25thBark
Kathleen


We are having a rainy day
The Kathleen in sight this forenoon
but out of sight this afternoon
Birds Island a short distance
of it is a very pretty shaped
Island It is quite high and
perfectly round. This forenoon
we saw a very large water spout
and it was right in our wake as we
were steering. Daniel changed the
course of the vessel and as it came
towards us so very fast had all sail
taken in and Mr Bourne he loaded
a Gun-gun thought if it came near
enough he would fire at it to see
if it would burst. It got within
a mile of us then it began to go
of. I never saw any thing like it
It boiled up very high could see
the large spout come down from
the cloud. It was a grand and
an awful solemn sight.

March 26th

We have had windy with
occasional showers. I have seen
porpoises to day. we can see the
Island of Bandy and Koringan
For dinner to day we had chicken soup
flavored with cock-roach and
my tea was flavored with spider.
The men have been finishing
of the other day for the bow boat
got them both up and the boat
sawing. Last night at two clock Mr
Harris called Daniel said he thought
he heard a whale. Daniel said he
thought they were whales but it being
so dark could see nothing.
we are on the opposite side of
Bandy to day.

March 27th

We have had all kinds of weather to day. A chicken got over board they lowered a boat and picked her up in about half an hour she was over board again but they picked her up along side of the ship. Bandy and Kosinggn and gunning Api Islands are in sight. Daniel has been writing about all day in his ship books. I have been sewing same as usual.

March 28th


Raised a vessel this morning but at such a distance that they could not tell what she was. about ~~four~~ eleven o'clock this afternoon they reported from aloft that it was the Kathleen. and after dinner about half past one Daniel and Mr Harris went aboard of her. I thought I would not go as it look as though it would rain. Mr Holger the mate come aboard of us, in the evening we had a nice time playing back gammon and perchia about nine o'clock it commenced to rain and it rained very hard. I went to bed at twelve o'clock and it rained so hard that Daniel did not come aboard and Mr Holger had to stay aboard of us.

March 29th

Raining this morning. Mr Holger and I had a game of back gammon this morning. The Kathleen was no where to be seen when the mokes came on deck this morning they went

up aloft and after a while saw a sail and run for it. But it proved to be a prow but in a short time they caught sight of another sail which was the Kathleen and about 8 o'clock we were near enough together so the boats could go so Mr Golger took leave of us and went aboard. And Daniel and the Capt came aboard of us it was so stormy the Capt stayed with us till ten minutes to 9 in the evening. I was very soon in my bed after he left.

March 30th

A lovely day it has been to day. I have been writing in my journal all the forenoon, layed down and had a nap this afternoon. Saw black fish from of deck and from aloft saw two peaces of squid. the Island called Moresa Lant in sight.

March 31st

Washed this morning. the Kathleen passed us this forenoon she looked very pretty with all sail out a lot of Islands in sight to day I will give the names of them Ceram, and Moresa Lant, Horimoo or Separooa, Kurancka, Amboina and Moresaniva Point. They look pretty enough one coming up above another another

April 1st

It has rained most all day I have not felt well to day felt very low spirited all day. I feel so anxious about my dear Mother if I could only know that she was well and had things comfortable I should feel more easy in my mind. we can see Amboina Island, and Bouru, also Amblaw, Manipa and Secal point -

April 2nd

It has been one of the warmest days that we have had for a long time

Black fish



have seen porpoises and a diamond fish. we see the Kathleen this forenoon but she was out of sight this afternoon she was going through the Straits of Messina last we see of her and we are going along past Boura.

April 3rd 1881

A warm day again Daniel had the cooper to plan of a board to stay to make a well Bracket and I marked it out. Can see the Island of Boura and point Lisuteke

April 4th 1881

This morning it was raining very hard when I went on deck every prospect of having a rainy day. But between eight and nine o'clock it cleared up beautiful and we have had a fine day. The men said they could see a long way at mast-head. The water has been alive with fish to day. The men forward got first to four dolphins but they got away from them. one of them made out to catch an albacor. The sailors have been making rope. Daniel has been sawing out the Bracket and I have been Embroidering. I have got so tired of thinking it is all I have to do is to sit and sew and think.

April 5th 1881

Another nice pleasant day. Daniel worked on the bracket a little while this forenoon. I was sewing away just before twelve o'clock. I had a sick spell, a rush of blood to the head had to go to bed did not eat any dinner. got to sleep

and did not wake till two o'clock
felt very weak after it. Saw black
fish to day and the Island of
Bouton in sight. The men have been
making rope again to day



Black fish

April 6th

Another nice pleasant day we are
quite near to the Island of
Bouton so we can see the trees
can also see the Island called
wanguwangi. we are going through
the Straits of Bouton. Between four
and five o'clock to night caught a
porpoise had some for tea. I am
not feeling very well to day.

April 7th

Washed this morning and after
washing Daniel worked a while on
the Bracket before going to mast
head. and Mr Bourne has been
planing out some wood that Capt
Howland gave me to make a dressing
case of. It is very pretty wood it is
red. we saw porpoises to day and the
Island of Bouton. we have had very
light winds all day.

April 8th

Another warm day. It is very warm
down here in the Solar Seas. seen
porpoises and I saw a snake as I
was looking over the rail this
afternoon. It was about as large
round as my arm and I should
think it was a yard long or more.
It has been calm all day the sea
looks like glass. The men have
been mending sail. Saw a large
flock of land birds they were beautiful
solars.

April 9th

This morning there were a
large number of land birds on the
reeging. I heard them making a
chipping noise before I was up.
It was cloudy this morning Daniel
went to work on the Bracket and
Mr Bourne on the dressing case and

Just as The bell struck for ten
 o'clock. They raised whales at-
 mast head and less than a half
 hour three boats were down.
 Daniel acted as Ship-keeper
 stayed at mast head all the time
 It rained very hard when the
 boats lowered and has been raining
 and squally all day. at 1 o'clock
 they lowered daniel's boat and
 went after the whale that the mates
 boat had dead and Mr Harris
 boat had another dead, left them
 with wafts in them. at half
 past two o'clock Daniel's boat
 come with one got that made fast
 along side it was a small one
 a calf. Then the boat started for
 another and at three o'clock
 come along side with two more
 whales quite good size ones
 and at half past four o'clock the
 boats were on the cranes and
 all aboard safe and I could not
 help feeling thankful that
 nothing had happened to any one

April 10th

A cloudy day since for cutting in
 the whales. had one cut in before
 breakfast (have breakfast at seven o'clock)
 and the other two were all in on
 clock at ten minutes to nine.
 had the dry works going at half
 past ten. every thing is greasy
 and smoky and such a disagreeable
 smell and every thing is moved
 out of its place. there has been a
 flock of land birds round the
 ship for several days. they looked
 sunning enough all sitting close-
 together on one of the yards. they
 were very small with long bills

my little dog Fido has been sick for several days and to day he seems worse I have had him in warm water done every thing that I know what to do for him. I am afraid I am going to lose him. The group of Tiger Islands in sight have been several days.

April 11th

It has been a nice day the try works have been going all day got the last in about seven o'clock this evening. some of the little land birds that have been round the ship for several days got down on deck and the cook and steward caught some of them they were beautiful colors green and yellow, brown and black, had a long black bill and pretty red and black eyes. It has been a long long day to me for Daniel went to meet her this forenoon and out to the try works most all the afternoon. all I can think of is home and mother and my dear father which is now in Heaven.

April 12th

To day they have scouring and cleaning ship and putting away things and getting things straightend up again. It looks nice to see the casks on deck full of oil, if there is not much of it. only about twenty five bbls of it. The tiger Islands and Rambaena Island. The little birds still seem to stay round the ship.

April 13th

a very pleasant Sabbath morning. a large Merchant-vessel a ship ahead of us. Daniel thought when

we first see her that I might have an opportunity to send letters home so I got my writing desk up on deck and went to writing. We got the signals out and hoisted them but they made

Merchant-Ship



no reply to them so we
concluded they had no signals.
She was a duck vessel she was
going through a passage at the
south end of Celebes she had a
good breeze so we gave up thinking
about sending letters. These Merchant-
men don't like to be troubled with
letters as a general thing, saw
porpoises to day and can see the
Tiger Islands.

April 14th

We washed this morning -
about half past nine o'clock
we heard the report from aloft
(where she blows) but did not hear
nothing more about it.

we have been very near to one of
the small Islands so we could see
the beach it looks so green and
nice. I wanted to go ashore very
much but we had a good breeze
and such a thing as going ashore
could not be thought of.

The water has been alive with
Albacor jumping out of water
our boys caught one. and the
air is full of birds. It is quite
amusing to watch them catch
fish to see them dive down and
get them. They look pretty sitting
on the water look more like
ducks than birds.

seen porpoises again to day.

April 15th

It has been raining and squally
to day they have been stowing
down the oil between the showers
I have had a very home sick day
hardly knowed what to do with
myself. Kembaena Island right
ahead

April 18th

It has been the warmest day we have had this voyage. I never saw any thing like it. The water is as still not a ripple on it. It looks more like glass than it does water. I have not done much of any thing. It has been so warm Daniel has been to work on my Bracket all day and Mr Bourne on the dressing Case. The Cooper has made me a little wooden flower pot to day. I have seen plenty of birds and fish and one large black man of war. To night Mr Harris went to get a drink of water and coming very near to stepping on a little small bird that lay right by the scuttle-butt he brought it to me. I shut him up in my small room over night. I thought he was hurt expected to find him dead in the morning.

April 20th

This forenoon it was raining but has been splendid this afternoon and evening. Daniel finished the body part of the Bracket yesterday. I let my little bird fly away the first thing yesterday morning he was not hurt. To day I have been writing most all day in my diary. It is very warm indeed to night.

April 21st

We washed this morning had a nice drying day. Saw Black fish.

April 22nd

Black fish

Have had it very warm to day until afternoon then came up a good breeze and a heavy shower which made it nice and cool for a little while but soon died out leaving air. — we can see the Island called Bass Island to day they took every thing out of the Stewage and white washed it. It looked white and nice.

April 23rd

Another very warm day. I got my worsted work out this morning thought I would have a nice time working on it. but my little dog Thilo was so sick that I did not do much but hold him and try to ease the pain he has been a very sick little thing all day. made me feel very bad to see him suffer so and could do nothing to relieve him. as he cannot live I shall be glad when he breathes his last and gets through his sufferings. The boys have been making scint

April 24th

It has rained all the forenoon by spells. Daniel went on deck this morning at five o'clock and our little pet Thilo had just breathed his last he was very sick all night. The boat-steersmen said they took care of him. one of them held him in there arms rubbing him when he died. after breakfast Daniel put him in a little box that he had down in the run and then filled all in round him with sawdust and nailed the cover on (it was slide cover) and then lashed it all up with rope and then buried our little pet in the deep blue sea. we shall miss him very much for we had got very much attached to him; we can see several of the Looe Islands but further to the south than we have been before. It has been quite pleasant this afternoon with a strong breeze this evening.

April 25th

We have had a fine breeze all day.
 caught a porpoise just before dinner.
 can see several Islands to day. Baars
 Island and Ravona and also Goa Island
 I am feeling miserable to day

April 26th

This morning before we were up
 we experienced an earth quake.
 we were both sound asleep but the
 vessel shook so that it woke us
 both up. she trembled like a leaf
 we all thought she had struck. Daniel
 was out and on deck before I could
 say a word. The mate said he heard
 a noise sounded like thunder at a
 distance. It done us no damage
 The Long Island of Flores with its high
 mountains is plain in sight. This afternoon
 we were close in towards the island it
 looked very pretty. one peak coming up
 above another then we could see the
 Island called Bariba it has been a very
 warm day indeed.

April 27th

I have been writing home to dear
 Mother. It has been another very
 warm day The Island of Flores not far off.

April 28th

Daniel done my washing this
 morning would not let me do any
 thing towards it. I was feeling so
 miserable. We have been within six
 or seven miles of an Island called
 Soeker it was a tall Mountain covered
 all over with tall trees. Had a strong
 breeze towards night went way of to
 another Island no name on the chart,
 In the evening as we lay becalmed
 some one says there is a light on the
 Island. Daniel helped me up on the
 house and there we could see fifty
 lights or more. we got the glasses
 and looked through and we thought
 by the looks that they were fishing
 with torches. It looked very pleasant

looked like streets lit up,
 raised a fin-back towards night
 Can see one burning Mountain to day
 Could see the smoke come pouring
 out of the top. have land most
 all round us to day. It looks
 splendid one mountain above another -

April 29th

Another nice pleasant day we looked
 as though we were very near in
 to the land this morning. It is
 been very calm all the forenoon.
 After dinner I was just getting
 ready to lay down and have a nap
 and Daniel told Mr Bourne that
 guess we would go ashore a little
 while. so we got ready and started.
 It was half past one when we
 started and we did not get to
 the Island until the sun was
 going down. and none of us went
 ashore but three of our natives
 we stayed of near enough to the
 beach so the natives come of in
 the water come round the boat.
 all we got was six coconut and
 three sticks of sugar cane, and a
 couple hands-full of shell beans.
 They treated us with food. they said
 they were from Java. or made us
 understand that they come from
 Java. they were a hard looking
 set had on a lot of round brass
 wire on there wrist for bracelets
 they wore a little clothing.

The Island looked beautiful. It
 was covered with coconut trees
 some very pretty green places.
 I felt as though I must go ashore
 any way. we see quite a number
 of houses but they were up on the
 mountain about a mile we did

Mr Bourne went with us

we pulled some fifteen miles before we got to the beach went a good 25 miles both ways not stop long. we found out that they had hogs and potatoes but they wanted powder and guns and we had none. we found out through our natives they could talk with them. we started for the ship just at dark got aboard at twenty minutes to ten and at ten we were eating our supper. It was much as two hours after we left the beach before we raised the light from the ship I did not know but what we should have to spend the night in the boat. I was very tired sitting for I had not been out of my chair from the time I left the ship till I got back again.

April 25th

The last day of another month and so time glides away month after month and we get no oil I do wish we might see some once more. have had a nice breeze all day and it has been a splendid day for seeing but have seen nothing been breaking out for sugar and steaming ore &c.

May 1st

we could not have a pleasanter day every thing looks bright.

The water sparkles in the sun-light. I have been airing clothes and starching some to iron for we think of going ashore before many days to a place called Berna where I shall have a chance to send dear Mother a letter. I have been writing some in my letter this afternoon and evening the bovine has been boring up the mincing machine and cutting out a canvas covering and the Vanderhoop has been sewing on the covering.

May 2nd

Another nice pleasant day this morning we were very we were very near to the land (Island of Flores) it was very high land. and close in towards the

shore was a large prow going along could see it from of deck and from mast head could see two more prows. I have been ironing to day did not get through till two o'clock this afternoon we can see the high mountain called Opise at a distance.

May 3rd

To day I have been mending and the boy has been cleaning my room on deck. We are close to the high mountain and it does look splendid the sky is so beautiful and blue in back of it and the mountain looks so green. It is a scene worth looking at. I often wish I was good at so to carry home some of the beautiful views we are not far from the Island of Berner.

May 4th

A beautiful sabbath morning we lay to all night as we were near to the bay and did not want to run in in the evening not being acquainted round here but this morning we are going into the bay nicely. The land is beautiful as we go along out will come one point of land then another some of the land is very high and some places looks quite level and so green and nice it looks. I am not feeling well at all had a poor night did not sleep much of any. had a very bad dream of Father and Mother. at about half past ~~eight~~^{ten} this morning we dropped anchor in Berner Bay could not get up among the vessels that were at anchor for the wind left us but about twelve o'clock a breeze sprang up and they took up anchor and started again for the anchorage which we made about

Twenty minutes past one o'clock
 It has been a very warm day so far
 about half past four we went ashore
 It was very bad landing where we
 landed. one of our boys carried Daniel
 ashore on his back They then rolled
 the boat ashore on rollers to the beach.
 Daniel and I then went to the

he was a young man
 not married his father was Dutch
 and his mother Malay he could only
 speak a very little English we had
 not been there long before he sent
 of to the Fort for the Commandant
 of the Fort. on his arrival at the

we found he could
 speak quite good English after taking
 tea with the we all
 went to the Fort and the Commandant
 and his wife wanted us to come
 and stop with them while the ship
 lay at anchor. so we made arrangements
 for for the same. at about half past
 seven we went down to the beach
 and we found the water had gone
 out so far there was no way to get
 to the boat. so the Commandant he had
 a chair filled with Sambo under
 neath and four natives carried me
 of to the boat in the chair they rested
 it on their shoulders It was quite a
 ways to the boat The natives were up
 to their hips in water They then brought
 Daniel of the same way. It was a little
 past eight when we got aboard the ship
 we had supper and I went to bed
 very tired indeed.

They ^{the}

a nice cool pleasant morning
 Daniel traded with the natives this
 morning got some yams and onions
 he also bought a monkey with some

wholes teeth. some of the natives
 that come on board this morning
 were dressed up quite nice in their
 white sacks and colored skirts
 they had some very pretty
 with them in sheathes and some
 of them were made of solid silver
 all carved out and some fettered
 of with gold. about half past nine
 we made our-selves ready and took
 our valise and got into the boat
 which soon landed us on the beach
 landed us in a nice place this time
 had to walk a quite a little way to
 the Port. It is very pleasant here to
 the Port so nice and cool sitting
 here in the house and looking
 out on the green grass and trees
 and listening to the singing of the
 birds. It is a great deal pleasanter
 then being aboard the ship.

we had dinner about one o'clock
 and after dinner it is their custom
 here to lay down and have a nap
 it is a custom all round in these
 East Indies. so we layed down got
 up about four o'clock and had a cup
 of tea and then went for a walk
 called for the as we went
 along had a pleasant walk we saw
 large fields of rice growing and the
 tree and another kind
 of fruit that we never saw before
 it resembled a green apple but we
 did not find out the name. The
 roads are very wide. nice walking
 they have no carriages but a plenty
 of horses but they are all very small
 horses. The come
 to the Port and took tea with us
 and stayed the evening. I excused
 my-self about middle of the evening
 and went to my room to finish a
 letter to send home to my dear Mother
 a fellow that was going to sail in the
 morning at six, was going to take the

letter. before going to walk to night took
a round the Fort we had a splendid
view of the country while walking on the
upper could see way out on the
Bay and see the Islands across the Bay
most of them high mountains. The scenery
here is very beautiful. There is a large number
of Prows in the harbor. one Brig and one
Schooner. Went to bed to night feeling very

May 6th

Another nice pleasant day. This morning
when we first got up we had a cup of
tea. in a short time we had breakfast
consisting of boiled eggs and rice and
cocoa-nut cooked together some way
making what I called mush. It was very
nice, also had tea and coffee. after break-
fast went out to see them let the ducks
out and see them give them their break-fast
and then they started for the water to
bathe. The Fort is surrounded by water
and then a hedge of Cat way round
which look very pretty. The boat came
ashore this forenoon and Daniel and the
Commandant went to Market and then we
aboard the ship and I sat down and
wrote some for my Journal and crocheted
this afternoon layed down. after taking
a cup of tea went out for a walk. Daniel
and the Commandant and
my-self we called to a gentlemans house
was a native of the Island he could spe-
quite good English he owned a large
number of geese and Daniel spook for
some of them for the ship. he also kept
large number of bee &. makes a large
quantity of wax which is shipped to
he gave me a nice large piece. after stop-
there a while we took our leave and went
back to the Fort. The going
with us and took tea.

May 7th

196

This morning the Commandant and wife and the and Daniel and myself went aboard the ship. we took dinner aboard: and about half past three we all got into the boat and went over to an Island named in Malay, {meaning goat in English} there was a nice pier built there, built by the Dutch so the men of war of Steamers can tack there to replenish with coal. There were several coal houses there, and another one being built. Husband went over to see about the water over there. after looking round and viewing the scenery which was very fine, we all got into the boat again and went ashore. Just after the lights were lit a gentleman called from the gun-boat that arrived here this morning. he was a passenger from Cobang going to Sourabaya he stoped with us a couple hours he could talk quite good English. after he took his leave we all went to the house to take tea as he had invited us. we had a very nice supper with a great deal of food and spent a very pleasant evening. He gave me his picture and card. we come back to the Fort very tired

May 8th

This morning Husband went aboard the ship at six o'clock before I was awake. I did not get up till eight o'clock then had breakfast. while eating the gentleman from aboard the gun-boat came in with Daniel. in a short time the Capt of the gun-boat come he was a Malay. This gentleman had been in Cobang some years had some-thing to do with the Copper mines and he is now going where his wife and family is in Sourabaya. A China-man called on us to day he has lived on the Island some time

there are only two China-men on the Island. He was very much taken up with my views let him take them to carry home for his wife to see. Mr Dingemian also came to the Port this forenoon. This afternoon between three and four o'clock Mr Bourne came ashore and they got horses and all went off for a horse back ride, and the gentlemen took leave of us and went aboard the gun-boat as the vessel calculates to sail in the morning or in the night if they have good winds, he took dinner with us. It has been the warmest day we have had since we have been here. This evening by invitation we went to the Daniel. Mr Bourne, the Commandant and myself and took tea. we had him good night about half past eleven o'clock he gave me a very cunning little can of tea. Mr Bourne stayed to the Port all night.

May 9th

a very warm morning indeed. Mr Bourne went aboard the ship between seven and eight o'clock. Daniel and the Commandant went over to the to see some different kinds of wood. as we looked out on the Harbor this morning we saw that the Gun-boat had gone. This forenoon he came to the Port and his servant brought a Cockatoo and a Laurie. It was very amusing to hear the Laurie talk he could speak very plain. could laugh and and hurrah. He then sent off for a large music box to the China men which he left for my amusement had it for several days. he stayed about two hours did not stop to dinner with us. after dinner we all layed down

when we got up Daniel went off with
the to see the of the
Fort shoot at Targets Daniel he
shot several times and did very
well indeed. Mrs Johnson and I
went up on the and looked
at them. After they come back Daniel
and the Commandant and myself went
out for a walk and at the gate of
the Fort we meet the
and he went with us. we went to
see the Kings house It was a very
large house but in a very
condition It was about eighty years
old. at the entrance to the yard
was a large building with long stairs
to go up could see all over the Island
when up there. we did not go up.
round the house and out side of
the fence were squatted with
their guns to guard the house and
it inmates. had four canons mounted
out side of the fence. The King is
only eight years old lives with his
Mother his Father having been dead
some five years. he never go out of
the house and cannot go out
untill eighteen years of age then can
go where he pleases. We had a very
pleasant walk we had to go over a
plank that was layed over a
stream of water. The
come to the Fort with us and took
tea and stoped untill quarter past
ten. and in a short time we all

Aug 10th

This morning we got up very early
and took a walk It was beautifull
every thing was so fresh and the
grass all wet with dew and the
birds singing so sweet. we went
and see where they have their
market. It was a hard looking place
had small bambosheds they looked
like and under these sheds they lay
their cloth and thried and such

things and squatted all round on the ground
 were native women with with all kinds of
 things to sell such as rice and beans and
 great many things that I could not tell what
 they were. It was so early that there were
 many there with their produce. when we
 got back to the Port breakfast was all ready
 after eating breakfast Daniel and the
 commandant aboard the ship. after they got
 back they went over to the
 invite him to go with us to morrow to see
 a grotto. This afternoon layed down and
 took a nap after getting up Daniel and
 The Commandant and and
 myself went and took a walk went to
 another market. not the one we went to the
 other morning but on the same principle
 only did not have any cloth. had no sheds
 built round. Then we went into the
 Mahomet church. It was a large building
 they would only let us go in as far as the
 middle of the house for they are going to
 have a feast day they call it next Monday
 they celebrate the Mahomet's birth day. But
 must tell about the church they have no
 seats in the church have three mats spread
 down in front of the altar where they kneel
 to worship. the men and women do not
 worship together. have a curtain drawn
 across one end of the room where the
 women go. They had a large well in the yard
 and two large stone jars that they keep full
 with water they sit one side of the church
 steps they all have to wash their feet and ha
 before going into the Church

Monday May 11th

A beautiful pleasant day. we took breakfast and then made our selves ready and started between eight and nine o'clock on our expedition. we stoped to the ship as we went along and got a basket of provision for a lunch. The _____ also had a basket of provision his two servants went to wait upon us. It was a long sail over to the Grotto some seven or eight miles. we had fair winds to after we got there we started to go round the other side of the large rock. but found so much water that we thought once that we should not be able to get round but Daniel had the sailors to bring some oars from the boat and layed them down and by taking a long stick and steadying our selves we got over the water and arived nicely. The Grotto was quite a curiosity to me. where the sea had washed in and formed shelves one above another. the natives had been there and made and made a little seat in the stone. there were a great many names painted all over head of people that had visited the Grotto. We carried paint to paint our names. but Mr Bourne would it to then I painted Daniels but it was very faint. Saw snake holes all round in the rock saw the heads of two peeping out to have a look at us. also saw a snake skin where he had shed it of. after sitting down on one of the shelves and having a rest. we went back where we landed and spread the table cloth on the grass for a Lunch then put all the provision on. had wine and all the dinner tasted beautiful after tramping round and getting so very tired. we had a plenty of fresh water to refresh our selves with. there being a spring of fresh right where we landed. and there was also a boiling spring of fresh about twenty-five feet from the shore boiling up in the salt water all the time. after we had eaten our dinner and the sailors had eaten theirs we began to make our selves ready to go back to the ship. had the evening put up over the boat and then we all got in

to the boat and started. had head
winds and tide. had to pull all the way
back to the ship. We saw two Ports on
the way to the Grotto one had twenty-five
guns and fifty men. and the other had
twelve guns and twenty men. They were
the Sultans Ports so the Commandant
informed us. After a long pull of about
six miles got to the ship where we took
dinner. and then we all went ashore
the tide was down very low so our sailors
boys had to carry us ashore in their arms
after resting a while and taking some tea
we went for a walk. went where they
were making the ornaments for the
feast had a pyramid of flowers made of
bright-colored paper and a number of
sprigs of flowers. on top of the pyramid
was a pine-apple made of paper it was
very perfect it looked very pretty by lamp
light. They were playing the music and
the natives danced for us. we had chairs
brought for us to sit in it was really
interesting to see them dancing with
their long knives; they call them Creases
and they were dressed very curiously
we sat and looked at them as long as
we cared to. Then went back to the boat
and got supper. The Cook took tea
with us but took his leave very early
and we all went to bed feeling tired
enough.

May 12th

This morning I was awakened by
the singing of the birds and on getting
up found it was a fine morning. I cut
and basted Mrs Johnson a dress this
forenoon. Daniel went with the
Commandant to the Chinamen. He
bought me a box of Cologne-water there
were six bottles in the box also got six
bottles of wine for me to take aboard the

in water the Chinaman gave Daniel a looking
 Glass. After dinner we made our selves ready
 and went over to the _____ to see
 the procession as this is their feast day with
 the Mahonnets. They Celebrate Mahonnets birth
 day every year. The Co _____ had a center
 table in the front part of his new house and a
 lot of chairs sit round in a half circle; The
 Chinaman was there and Mr Dingaman also the
 school teacher and several others first men of
 the place and six or seven Lads were in back
 where the floor was not laid was full of
 natives. we sat there an hour or more watching
 the horse & racing & and then the crowd
 began to gather. There were some three hundred
 horse-men on horses and about one thousand
 five hundred people. The roads were lined
 with people as far as we could see. The
 procession kept coming and we see a house
 coming round the corner with a lot of
 natives carrying it on their shoulders. The
 house was about fifteen foot square it was
 light being made of bamboo it was covered
 with red cloth and white and blue.
 There were four native men and four women
 dressed up very fancy with a crown made
 of fancy paper of different colors with
 some gold and silver paper making them look
 very pretty in the sun. The Ladies had on heavy
 gold bracelets and fancy dress skirts. The
 Ladies danced in the house. held a fan and
 pocket-chief in one hand. The men had on
 fancy pants and skirts and sash and after
 the Ladies had danced they sat the house down
 and the four men got out and on the
 green grass before the house. They had three
 pieces of music a small drum and two
 other pieces of music shaped like fish horns
 It was very amusing to us. never seeing any
 thing like it before there were three horses
 that danced with their riders on their
 back and they were dressed of in great
 style. They come right in front of the house
 so we could see it all. They then presented
 the _____ with five sprigs of flowers
 They then took their leave and marched up

to the King's house to present the King with the pyramid of flowers which was in the middle of the house which they were carrying round. It was quite a pretty scene to see the marching of through the road with the tall Coconut trees on each side of the road we watched them till the thick woods hid them from our sight we sat down a short time and then Mrs Johnson and I took our leave just as we got to the Port we meet Mr Bourne and some of our boys just come ashore. Mr Bourne went up to the where Daniel was, and I went into the Port and rested a while. In a short time the Commandant came wanting to know I would not like to take a walk as the rest were going. so we all started and went up to the King's house and then they got chairs for us to sit down and we sat down in the yard and they played the music and the natives danced. We took leave of the old white headed man the King's Substitute and went back to the Port Mr Bourne and Mr Harris took tea to the Port with us. They did not stop very late as we were all very tired.

May 13th

This morning the little birds made music out on the tree just out side of our window they build there nest in this tree annually after breakfast I packed up my clothing and they took the trunk and valise down to the boat. but as there were no wind had the trunk and valise brought to the Port again and I took out a suit of clothing as we had concluded to stop one night with our good friends there being no wind so we could not get out to sea. Towards night the Commandant and Daniel and myself went for a walk went to the market Daniel bought me a very pretty box at the market. then we come back to the

Port and rested a while, and then we went and called for the _____ and we all started for a moon-light walk along the beach and through a little village and through a very pretty road back to the Port again. The _____ took tea with us and bid us good night at a quarter past ten o'clock and we all retired right away.

May 14th

This morning we were awakened by a rapping on our door. The Commandant send the boat was coming ashore, we right out of bed it was then about half past five o'clock. I picked up my things and put them in my valise and then we took breakfast. After breakfast I had several pretty presents a fruit dish from Mrs Johnson and a glass finger bowl, and a little vessel from the _____ made by the native men of Bima we then all started for the boat and at the gate of the Port we meet the _____ with a little bunch of roses for me. He comes to go down to the boat with us. They all seemed to feel very bad when we come away. Had a nice breeze was soon to the ship which was laying off and on our side. She got under-way at day light. I forgot to mention Yesterday when writing our call to the Chinese men in the evening, we had a very pleasant call took tea with them and of some finest little cup and saucers they wound up a music box they had. The one that I had to the Port. did every thing they could to entertain us. We had a fair breeze and current was soon out of sight of Bima I layed down after dinner and had a rest

May 15th

This morning I was awakened by the men catching a porpoise. After breakfast come on deck and it was raining hard had quite a shower. Can see the Island called Lansier and also Postillon Island

Saw some thing make a breach this forenoon but only see it once

May 16th

This morning the morning watch killed the Ox that we got in Bima we had some for dinner It tasted very nice. We can see the Island of Celebes. Daniel and I have been washing, did not get through till about two o'clock They were all shore clothes we never have had so many in no place we have been into since leaving home as we had when we come out of Bimer. It was very warm all the time we were in there and very dusty. They had had no rain for a long time

May 17th

We have had another fine day. Seen about fifteen prows to day from mast head several of them come quite near to us, so I could see the natives aboard of them. we are now in Macassar Strait. can see Celebes and three small Island. no name to them on the Chart

May 18th

We have had a very warm day. I have done nothing but read and sleep. don't seem to have much life for any thing. have not got over being in port yet. We have been quite near to the Island of Celebes to day. This evening (saw porpoises from mast head) It rained and thundered with lightning It was very sharp I have been writing in my Journal this evening

May 19th

Had a very warm day indeed. we did not wash to day as Daniels fingers were so sore. mine also. To night I thought I would sleep on deck as it was so warm down below in our state room. but I had no more than got to bed then it commenced to rain and it came down in Torrents and we had an awful Tempest the Thunder was terrific and the lightning was very sharp. I stayed on deck till one o'clock and then it was so bad I went below I did not sleep any till I went below

May 20th

This morning every thing looked pretty well soaked after the heavy rain of last night. but

is a lovely morning only very calm and still about nine o'clock a strong breeze sprang up and we have been flying through the water at a rapid rate but the worse of it is it is head winds. The sailors have been cleaning ship on the out-side to day.

21st
Had another warm day. The steward killed a goose for dinner, and I have been stripping the feathers that come off of him for a pillow made a pillow case and put them in. Have been cleaning ship out-side again to day. Our Boy is sick to day with a cold and some fever with it.

22nd
We have had it calm all day and very warm indeed, I have suffered considerable to day from prickly heat, washed this forenoon had a nice drying day, we are very near to the Island of Celebes can see a Brig close in towards the land and a large number of prows seen from mast head.



To night there were a lot of ^{Brig} drift-stuff floating along and hundreds of birds flying round it catching fish. we had a slight shower towards night and then a splendid rain-bow went away over the horizon. The land looked beautiful to night at sun-set. Saw porpoises to day.

23rd
Had a fine day, saw a brig again to day and another vessel but too far off to tell what she was. It has been one of the warmest days that we have had since coming down here. It has seemed as though we should melt. saw a large school of porpoises towards night jumping out of the water.

24th
We have had a very warm day. I have been writing home to dear Mother and

writing in my Journal. This evening we are having a strong breeze and fair wind to after several days calm.

May 26th

Did not wash this morning was not feeling too well enough. It has been calm and very warm. I finished a piece of Embroidery today that I have been to work on for long.

May 27th

Washed this morning. did not have a very good drying day & cloudy. been making an apron this afternoon. Cut out some sheets and some shirts for Daniel. we had quite a heavy shower about five o'clock to night.

May 29th

A cloudy morning. Daniel is writing in his ship's books and I have been crocheting. Mr Bourne is making a bracket and the sailor boys are fitting the rigging.

May 30th

This morning the first thing I heard on waking was there she blows! Mr Bourne and Mr Harris come down and eat a little breakfast and then lowered three boats. Mr Vanderhoop eat no breakfast. Daniel was at mast-head. Had a good breeze and after the boats got where the boats were and every thing was all right. Daniel come down and eat some breakfast. The cooper was at mast-head, and then went to mast-head again. at ten o'clock all three boats were fast and Daniel went down in his boat and the boat-steerer struck a small one. Then they all come along side with their whales. four in number. Two of them were quite good sized ones. Got aboard and the whales made fast and the boats on the cranes at eleven o'clock. and at half past three they had them all cut in. and at five the by were going. There was not a shark seen through all the cutting. To night it is calm and still. hardly a breathe of air and such a greasy fire as there is on deck to night.

May 31st

Raining hard this morning when I come on deck. About five o'clock this morning Mr Vanderhoop come to our state room window and waked us up & said that one of the men named Knadon had cut his finger off in the mincing machine. Daniel jumped right up and went on deck and found he had cut it off slanting from the end of the finger to the second joint. Mr Bourne he got up and went on deck and he and Daniel concluded that the piece must come off. So they gave him ether and cut and sawed it off. It was the fore finger on his right hand. There is three large sharks round the ship to day. They have been cutting up blubber and boiling out all day. I have been away. It cleared of very pleasant this afternoon. It don't seem possible that my dear father has been dead a year to day. But it is so. I cannot think of him as dead. It seems to me that I am to see him again when I go home.

June 1st

A very pleasant Sabbath morning they had got the last in the pots boiling this morning when I come on deck between ten and eleven o'clock this forenoon they raised some thing from mast head. Thought it sperm whales but were not sure. untill after dinner and then they pronounced them sperm whales and about one o'clock they lowered three boats. and at half past six Mr Harris came along side and brought a whale and then he went down where Mr Bourne and Mr Vanderhoop was. Mr Bourne having got a whale and Mr Vanderhoop to but his whale was acting very bad and Mr Harris helped him kill

his asthma. They did not get to the ship till twenty-five minutes to ten. we did not get bed till half past eleven. But we went to bed feeling quite nice with three whales along side. It has not seemed much like the Sabbath day.

June 2nd

A fine day for cutting in the whales. They commenced to cut in at half past seven this morning and at half past eight eight had a whale cut in and at half past nine another had all three in and the by work going at eleven o'clock. every-thing has gone on nice to day, had good weather, and good luck cut in. Husband went to bed as soon as dark with a bad cough and cold. There were plenty of sharks round to day.

June 3rd

Has rained hard all the forenoon. They have been boiling all day. Had a very pleasant afternoon. This evening it has rained just as hard as could come down. I having been sewing and crocheting to day.

June 4th

Got through boiling about day eight. and to day have been putting away things that they use while trying out the whales. Seen nothing to day.

June 5th

This morning it is raining very hard and the sailors are all aft scrubbing ship with soap and sand. It stopped raining this afternoon but did not clear away pleasant.

June 6th

A very pleasant day. washed this morning. It has been so greasy all the week I thought I could not wash. Have been stowing down the oil the last three whales make us thirty bbls. Towards night saw a floating Island quite a large one with the trees growing on it. Had a nice shower this afternoon.

June 7th

This forenoon about half past ten o'clock they raised whales again. and all hands so dinner at half past eleven. But did not lower the boats till three o'clock. I could

them very plain of deck. at a quarter past four Mr Harris boat was fast. brought him along side at a quarter past five. and at a quarter past six Mr Bourne come along side with another. The bow boat come along side in about an hour but had no whale.

Had it showery all the afternoon. we can see north watcher Island.

ne 8th

A. lovely sabbath morning. But it dont seem much like the sabbath on our deck this morning every body busy as bees in a hive. at twenty minutes past nine oclock two whales were cut in on deck. and at half past ten oclock they were boiling. saw a floating Island this afternoon the trees on it were very green looked like palm trees.

ne 9th

It was pleasant this morning when I come on deck. but by ten oclock it commenced to rain and by noon it was raining very hard. They are boiling to day. but are getting towards the end of it. The boy and I cleaned every thing out of my room to day for I was troubled last night with some of the large cock-roaches. did not find only three large ones.

ne 10th

Cloudy this morning. but cleared up in a short time. saw a bark from mast head. probably a merchant bark. saw a large tree floating through the water. I have been sewing to day.

ne 11th

It was a very beautiful morning when I come on deck. so Daniel and I went to washing. had not washed but two small peaces when we heard the fogfall cry from mast head (there she blow). Daniel of course went right to mast head and found out it was sperm whales but a long ways off. at the time black clouds were rising in the north and soon shut in the horizon so could see nothing and began to rain and while it was raining the whales went we dont know where. have not seen them since. It was very calm and still when we raised them. I made out to get my clothes dry.

June 12th

Rained hard all the forenoon, a large Merchant ship passed us this forenoon about mile of. We had a strong breeze at the time I felt sorry that we had such a strong breeze for I would like so much to put a letter aboard of her to send home to Mother dear. I had one all ready. Been beautiful and pleasant this afternoon

June 13th

A lovely morning. can see nine frows from mast head This was a schooner passed us just after dinner to day. she come very near to us. so we could see the natives on her deck could see the Captain. we supposed it was. he was an Arab by the way he was dressed. I thought I should not to go to see in her. she pitched and rolled so bad. This after-noon we are having rain It is gloomy enough aboard the ship. Daniel has been to mast head all day to day. They have been stowing down the oil to day. The last two whales made us 25 bbls more. The Island of Borneo in

June 14th

Have seen nothing to day but three floating Islands the men thought when they first raised them at mast head that they were vessels of some kind. Celebes Island in sight and North watcher and south watcher

June 15th

A very pleasant Sabbath morning It is very still. some difference from last Sabbath when all was excitement about the whales. It commenced to rain soon after dinner and we have had a rainy afternoon. same Islands in sight as yesterday

June 16th

A fine day. but I did not feel well so we did not wash. The sailors are mending the main-sail to day. seen nothing to day but some drift stuff.

June 17th

It was very pleasant this morning and we washed. but about one o'clock a strong breeze sprang up and it has blowed hard all the afternoon. and this evening it is still blow and with the side-rip making the vessel toss to and fro: They finished of the main sail to

Merchant ship



June 18th Another rugged day but the men have been mending sail. The wind blowed so hard that it carried away the jib and flying jib so they both had to be taken in and mended.

June 19th It has not been so rugged to day as yesterday mending sails again to day after tea there was a beautiful rain bow we had thunder this afternoon and this evening it is raining and I am not feeling well and of course we are home sick with all the rest.

June 20th It is rough and tumble again to day had one shower. Had the spanker on deck to mend I have been cutting out work.

June 21st We are having another rugged day had several showers through the day been painting the potatoe pen and try works cover and also the cover to the mincing machine. I have been mending. They caught a porpoise this morning before breakfast.

June 22nd It is a beautiful day over head but there is a very bad sea on. The vessel has pitched and divided into the sea all day long done nothing but read all day. It has been a long day seen porpoises.

June 23rd Did not wash this morning. It was so rugged and the blowed so hard can see the Island of Borneo from of deck.

June 24th Washed this morning but it blowed so hard could not hang my clothes up till after dinner. It is quite good weather this evening. Can see the Island called Miratoua been fitting the Gaff to day that was carried away by the wind last.

night. Sailors have been to work in the
digging

June 25th Trained this forenoon. It has been
quite rugged this afternoon.

June 26th

To day there has been a
large Merchant ship in
sight and to night she is
only about two miles off
but the wind is blowing almost a gale
so there is no getting a letter aboard of her.
Daniel has been putting panels round the
inside of the rail



June 27th

This forenoon it was nice weather. But
after dinner it breezed up again and the vessel
has done nothing but pitch and dive into the
sea. The Merchant ship has been within six
miles of us this afternoon. She is very large.
I was so in hopes that I should get a chance to
send a letter home by her. But my hopes were
raised only to be dashed. For we have such strong

June 28th

This morning our friend was quite near and
we are having a calm. So husband says get your
letter ready and Mr Bourne will take it aboard.
all I had to do was to date it. and at eight
o'clock Mr Bourne started. I sent the Capt
a package of books. Mr Bourne got back about
again at a quarter past one. The vessel was a
merchantonian bound to New York had been
chartered to have a cargo of Hemp and Sugar.
Her name was Templer. Capt. The
vessel belonging to Boston. The Capt very kindly
to my letter said he would post it at Anjer
at which place he was going to for recruits.
Sent me a large package of book and papers
and a jar of preserves. Some sweet potatoes and
Irish ones. He sent an invitation for us to come
aboard to morrow if being Sunday and spend
the day with him

June 29th

It was calm this morning and very pleasant
when I came on deck. our friend was in sight
some fifteen or twenty miles off. Must be far
to go farrowing. It clouded up this afternoon.

and we had a nice shower but did not last long. soon cleared up as pleasant as ever. we were very near to some small Island this morning. one of them was Northwatcher
July 3rd

It very nice day for washing. Daniel washed. would not let me for I stuck a knife in the middle of my hand last week and he was afraid I would get cold in it. To day the men have been getting the Main Gallant back-stays. another month has rolled away
July 4th

It has been very pleasant this forenoon. I mended some clothes that I starched yesterday. This afternoon had a little shower. Daniel has been to work on the Minnacle two days trying to make it look better
July 4th

This morning on coming on deck the sun was shining beautifully but in a short time it commenced to rain and we have had a cold gloomy day. I suppose to day they are having a Celebration at home as it is the glorious 4th. We had a baked goose and all the fixings for dinner to day that was the only Celebration we could have.
July 5th

It has been very rugged to day with occasionally a squall. I have been making Daniel some neck-ties and he is making me a small frame.
July 6th

We have had a pleasant day but windy. We are now on our way to or Bona which ever we can get to best. I have been writing home to Mother to day.
July 7th

A nice pleasant day washed this morning had a large wash getting clothes ready to go ashore.
July 8th

Spent the morning this morning did not get

through till after dinner. Had a little rain squall this afternoon.

July 9th

Cut my muslin dress to day. Made Daniel some collars to day. and Daniel has finished of a Mahogany frame. The men have been getting rigging and breaking out the stowage and making a sail pen down their

July 10th

A very rugged day. I ironed a ragged and white waist this forenoon. Had hard work to iron them it was so rugged.

July 11th

Another rugged day. Saw two prows. come close to the ship so we could see the natives aboard. Saw a native woman aboard of one of them. Saw porpoises to day.

July 12th

It is very rugged to day. I expect to write some in a letter that I am writing home to mother but it is so rugged I had to give it up.

July 13th

Saw a dozen prows or more this forenoon. They were fishing along the banks of Macassar. Two of them come close to us. It has been a long long Sabbath day to me. Caught a porpoise this morning before breakfast.

July 14th

Very rugged to day. Husband said to night that as the wind was right ahead he did not think he should try for Borneo any longer but had concluded to go direct to Singapore. To day is my birth day. 32 years old. I hope I shall not have to spend more than one more birth day aboard this vessel. Seen sewing on my muslin dress to day. Saw porpo

July 15th

This morning about four o'clock Daniel went on deck and shaped his course for Singapore. Had a nice strong breeze all day. Began to scrape ship inside to day. going to be painted all over inside and out. I have been ironing to day. Saw a large prow to day. Caught a very large porpoise this forenoon. Three small Islands in sight to day. before we went close to them so we could see them.

beach. They are very pretty shaped Islands but have no names on the Chart. It has been a lovely day.

July 16th

another nice pleasant day. Took all the clothes out of my clothes press and aired them. all hands on deck scraping ship. I have been fixing my black silk sack to day so to have it to wear ashore. Daniel has been painting the blinds to the sky-light. This morning Laurist Island. This afternoon saw Thends and Solombo Islands.

July 17th

A beautiful day again. washed this forenoon. been working on my thick crab dress to day finished it. Daniel has been painting blinds again to day. Saw a porow. The sailors have been ^{scraping} paint again to day. Mr Bourne been making man-rope.

July 18th

A fine day. The sailors have been scraping the masts and some been scraping on deck and some taring down and others fitting the rigging. Daniel has been painting a little and I have been ironing all day and am very tired to night. saw a large merchant vessel to day.

caught a porpoise after tea to night.

July 19th

They have finished scraping ship to day. scoured of with soap and sand to night. Daniel painted my room to day. The cook has been cleaning the galley. I made a fly for the vane on the mizzen mast. and bound round a piece of carpet to put down to my door in my room on deck. been fastening in ruffles in the necks of dresses and putting in buttons and &c.

July 20th

A beautiful Sabbath day. got a strong breeze sailing along finely. I have been writing home to Mother. It seems very quiet aboard to day. for there has been such a noise all the week scraping. Towards night saw a large straw colored snake in the water. We are going through the strait of

July 21st This morning Daniel was so busy painting that we did not do our regular work. I took a few pieces and washed them out down in my stoke-room. Mr. Bourne and Mr. Harris and Mr. Vanderhoof have all been painting and some of the sailor boys. Saw a large Merchant-Bark to day.

July 22nd

We have had light-winds all day. painting again to day the vessel begins to look very new with only one coat of paint. To night we are only one hundred and seventy two miles from Singapore. we shall soon be there if we can only have a breeze. I shall be so glad when we get there. so I can have my letters from Home. I can hardly wait to get them. I have been very busy to day getting things ready to go ashore. saw a large Merchant-ship to day.

July 23rd

This morning it was very pleasant and the men went to painting on the outside of the vessel. but about eleven o'clock we had a heavy rain squall. The wind did not hold for a short time. It tore the spanker all to pieces and the Gaff-top-sail, and this afternoon we have head winds.

July

24th

We have had a beautiful day and fair winds. Have been painting outside of the vessel again to day. Got out a new spanker and put up. had the slop cash out and the boys had a great time getting clothes to go ashore. about two o'clock saw point of land. if the winds holds favorable we shall soon be into Singapore. every body is very busy on deck to day. at four o'clock they got up twenty-five fathom of chain; about four afternoon saw the first light-house. it was a long ways off looked like a tall straight stick. at five saw a large steamer a stern of us. Can see the light-house very plain. heading right of it. It is a flash light. This evening at

eight o'clock a steamer went across our bows could see the lights in her cabin windows. She had a red and a white light up at mast head. I have been standing on deck this evening looking at the revolving light. It looked very pretty through the windows as we passed.

The Light-House

July 25th

It is cloudy this morning we are laying at anchor waiting for the pilot. After I got into bed last night they dropped anchor as it was calm and flood tide. When the anchor went down inside the vessel tremble like a leaf. They did not have chain enough out - had to get out more out of the box down in the steerage. About eleven o'clock a steamer passed us come out of Singapore. This morning come on deck before breakfast to see a water-spout. This is land all on one side of us. Three vessels in sight. Just before seven o'clock the pilot came aboard he was a Malay. It commenced to rain just before seven o'clock this morning and for five hours it blowed a perfect gale of wind at twelve o'clock the wind went down and weighed anchor and set sail for Singapore. we did not have dinner till two steamers passed us going into Singapore and two coming out this forenoon and one going in this evening. We dropped anchor between eight and nine this evening it being calm.

July 26th

A splendid morning but very warm. I laid awake to go to Singapore but flood tide. weighed anchor between seven and eight o'clock this morning. saw a steamer going into Singapore. There are two vessels trying to get up to Singapore a duck bark and a brig. we dropped anchor just before four o'clock this afternoon we are some ways from the place as the wind left us

in less time than I can write it. Two boats were along side with 10 runners, very social gentlemen. about half past five Daniel went ashore with them to see about letters. got two from Mother but not take ones. one from Mrs. Brown and another from Carrie Spooner also one from the Countess of Benma. It was written in Dutch of course we could not read it. Two firms sent of a lot of papers for me to look at a lot of our shipping lists and some foreign papers and also some comic one at half past eleven it began to rain and it rained and thundered very hard till about one then cleared up a little till about five and it has been showery every since. The place looks very pretty through the glasses. There is about thirty vessels and Steamers lying here. Two Chinamen come of to the ship they were sailors brought of clothes all ready made and patterns of cloth. and then a shoe maker come off and another with all kinds of dress goods and shawls and &c.

July 27th

I was on deck before break-fast this morning. It is very pleasant and it looks pretty enough to look ashore. They weighed anchor between eight and nine and went up among the shipping and dropped anchor again. Several of the China traders-men come of with their different kinds of stuff to sell. We had some heavy thunder this forenoon with rain but it cleared up very pleasant this afternoon. Husband and I went ashore in our boat and took a Carriage at the pier and went over to New Harbor where they have built a new pier lately. It was a very pleasant drive out there. Come back and drove all over Singapore mart. to see the sights. and sights I did see. I see so much that I hardly know what I did see. we went into a China-man's Church. It was worshipping with its many images and the painted

and gilt-work I wish I could describe it but I cannot. Then we saw a China man's House, one that he is having built. It was a splendid thing, had little images all over it, carved out and then painted to look life like. on top of the house was a canoe all painted and gilded and beautiful flowers. We saw the English school house, and the Dutch school House, and several churches some very fine ones. After riding round the place we went on the Esplanade where the people of the place ride out every night at four or five o'clock. The boat came after us about quarter to six. Daniel bought me a beautiful work box sandal wood smells very nice

Ly 208

It has been very pleasant all day. Daniel went ashore about half past eight o'clock on business did not get back till after three o'clock. Soad he had spoke for a room for me at a Hotel and I could go ashore to night or in the morning. I was soon ready with my large trunk on deck we got into the boat and was soon along side of the pier where we took a carriage for the Hotel. De. La. Paix where we found every thing very nice and comfortable. I forgot to write about this forenoon a boat came along side with a lot of trays full of shells I bought a few pieces of coral and a few shells gave 25 cents for them. There were several China-men of with their different kinds of trade. Daniel had a pair of shoes and a pair of pants and a coat come of to day that he spoke for yesterday. one of the China-men brought of some thing in a cage looked very much like a kitten only had a very long tail. Its name is it was quite cunning. We had supper at seven o'clock had every thing very nice but I have not much appetite have not had for several days. have not felt very well, after tea went to my room. Daniel stoped below with the gentlemen to have a chat and smoke. I sat down and wrote out the days proceedings.

July 29th It is a lovely day, just breeze enough to be comfortable. The first thing we had in the morning was Lunch, consisting of Bread and Butter and Coffee. at nine o'clock we had breakfast I went right to my room after breakfast. The China-man brought one pair of my shoes to the Hotel this morning. Daniel went aboard the ship about quarter to ten. I then sat down and wrote some to Mother. Daniel came back about twelve o'clock we had dinner at one o'clock they call it Giffin here. At four o'clock this afternoon took a carriage went to two large stores one was named Little. I bought some needles and a net and some Elastic. Got back to the Hotel at six o'clock had tea at half past six. Then went for a walk it was cool and very pleasant. went right to bed when we got back to the Hotel we were so tired.

July 30th

This morning it was very pleasant this morning Daniel got up and went aboard the ship very early took Coffee with me before going. Before Daniel got back it rained very hard. I had several China-men call to day to show their trade. The Lady of the House invited me into her room to see some dress patterns that she had to sell. Her rooms looked very pretty furnished with very good taste. At four o'clock this afternoon took a carriage out to the Public Gardens. It was some three miles out there. Had a beautiful ride it was so cool and pleasant. we strolled round the grounds saw some very pretty flowers. The grounds were laid out very nice. we came across a large place made of wire made in shape of a house with different kinds of trees in it. some beautiful ones. one with a top on his head that was transparent. and one had long tail feathers that trailed along on the ground and it back was marked very beautiful black and white. There were also quite a number of small birds looked like our

pigeons at home. only their plumage was different. They had green wings and a red bill. They were pretty little birds. There were other species of birds. Then we came across a summer house. It was nothing nice but some quite curious looking plants growing on rotten boards without any dirt. as we were tired walking went and sat down on some seats that were placed round where the band plays. The players very pretty. we stopped and heard them till we thought it time to return to the Hotel for Dinner. After dinner went to my room and wrote up my Journal — The shoe maker called to day with my other pair of gaiters and slippers —

July 31st

This morning it was raining. Daniel was up bright and early took coffee with me then went aboard the ship. Come back time enough for breakfast at ten o'clock went aboard again got back just before dinner. This afternoon took a Carriage and went to a private garden at Chinaman's. It was worth going to see. we saw a great many very interesting things there. among which were little wire flowers. dogs. men. women. and steamers. prows and various other things all made of this small wire. Then on all of these they had a kind of bush that had a tiny little leaf and they twined this little bush all over the wire keeping it trimmed in shape of the wires. some of them were in full bloom. a little small white flower. They did look so pretty. Then there was a summer house which was very pretty. some very pretty plants in it. on a shelf in this house we saw glass jars with several kinds of fish in them put up in spirits. in one jar was a small pig with one head two bodies eight legs and four ears. Two ears in their proper place and two right on top of the head right in the middle they were joined together and lay flat on the head. It was a great curiosity. Then we saw some very pretty water lilies a very delicate pink and white bloom and the leaves were about twelve feet in circumference and they told us that a child three years old could sit on one and it

would not break. we also saw a dark red water lily it was very bright. and the leaves were dark green and red striped. saw a great many very pretty plants too numerous to mention. there were very pretty arches along in the walks with different kinds of vines running over them. we saw a very pretty deer in a small yard and two other things about as large as a deer. don't know what they were. think a specie of the deer. saw a strange looking dog his hair was very soft like down he was tan color. Then we saw the red palm tree. The China-mans house was very pretty had a lot of Java sparrows flying round the house it was a very pretty place indeed. and the ride out there is very pleasant the distance being about a mile and a half or two miles with very fine roads. when we come from there we go to a china-mans store where Daniel is doing some of his trading we went in and sat quite a while they treated us with strawberry drink. we then got into the Carriage again and went on the train. Then to the Hotel to tea. In the evening the Lady of the House came to my room with the dress that I had of her and we sat and talked an hour or so then bid us good night. but soon returned with a splendid breast-pin and a ring of China-mans make. It was beautiful carved and also brought up a very large heavy pearl shell to show us. We did not get to bed till after ten o'clock.

August 1st

This morning it is very warm and pleasant. Daniel did not go aboard the ship till after breakfast. about ten o'clock had a heavy thunder shower. The Dubosh came and got my clothes this morning for the wash worn. Daniel did not get back till after Veffin gong had sounded he had been aboard of a Merchant ship with a captain Wilcox. The vessel's name was George Green from New York. Then he had been seeing about getting several the

for the ship. While he was gone I sat down and wrote some to Mother. This afternoon a Chinaman come in with a few things to sell I traded with him a little. This afternoon took a carriage and went to a China-man his name was Whompon his store was full of some very fine work. Daniel bought me a pretty breast-pin. Then we went down to Americans where Daniel is doing some trading to see if they had sent of the canned meats to the ship. And there Daniel had a present for me of an Album Cover of sandal wood, was going to send it aboard the ship not let me know any thing about it. But one man brought it up that knewed nothing about the. After coming out they went to ride on the and then to the Hotel. The Lady of the House come to my room and spent the evening with me. Just as she was going down her little dog come up he was one of these little small white volley dogs, cunning as could be. she showed us how he could walk on his hind legs and give his paw to shake hands and walk across the room he was very cunning.

August 2nd

A very warm morning. Daniel went of after breakfast and got some money got it of Peterson & Simonsen. Then come to the Hotel with the Duback for our work clothes then went aboard the ship. got back only in time for dinner. Had a shower this forenoon but the sun come out in a short time very bright and pleasant and this afternoon we took a Carriage over to the Hotel De Ville to see Capt. Mear and wife who are stopping there. When we got there we found the Capt. had gone out but his wife was there and seemed very much pleased to see us. The Capt. soon come in, we stayed most two hours then we had to come away as I had engaged to drive out with the Lady of the Hotel. she took one way out in the Country had a beautiful drive. Then we come on the where we found a large number of carriages for their was going to be a fight-robe but it

commenced to rain so they had to put it off till another time. and it was the evening for the Band to play but did not play on account of the weather. The carriage stopped till the street lamps were lit. Thinking it might come off but they had to leave without seeing it. we come back to the Hotel took a carriage and I spent the evening with the Lady of the House. Daniel went out and took a carriage and rode round the place, got to bed about ten o'clock.

August 5th

A fine Sabbath morning. While eating breakfast Mr Bourne and Mr Harris and the Dubach come to the Hotel. The Dubach brought me a beautiful bunch of flowers. Mr Bourne and Mr Harris come in a carriage wanted us to go with them to see the China-garden. so Daniel got a carriage and I made myself ready and we went with them. They left us and we come to the Hotel and took a carriage. This afternoon Daniel and I took a ride round the place when we got back to the Hotel the Lady of the House wanted me to go to ride with her so I went. we went out in the Country a little ways to a large Coconut plantation. a China-man owns it. makes coconut oil. There is a Public road leads right through this plantation. It was a splendid and smooth road and the Coconut trees meet in a perfect arch over our heads as we rode along. It did look nice to look ahead as far as we could see and see nothing but these coconut trees. there were a large quantity of the fruit hanging on the trees. But the prettiest thing I have seen in shape of a tree is the fan tree. they grow very tall and are just the shape of a fan perfectly round over the top just like a palm leaf fan. I thought they were trained to grow so but they are not. As we were coming back come another road where we saw the Hospital which was a very nice

building. Then we saw several large Club
 Houses which were very pretty and the
 Protestants and Catholic burying ground.
 we had a fine drive after the shower of this
 forenoon there being no dust. we came back
 in the place, went on the Esplanade. came
 back to the Hotel took tea and I went
 right to my room and slipped on a napper.
 I was so very tired. wrote some in my journal.
 Daniel sat down and looked at some books
 that the Lady of the House sent up for me to
 look at. She also sent me up a silver dish
 of very fine ones. Capt. Wilcox
 and his wife called to day but we were out

August 21st

It is a little cloudy this morning nice and
 cool. Daniel went aboard the ship bright and
 early this morning did not stop for his coffee
 got back in time for breakfast. after breakfast
 went to see if there were any letters for me
 soon returned with one from Mother I
 was so glad to get it although some
 disappointed it not being a letter one. After
 dinner this afternoon took a carriage and
 went to the to see about
 getting baby's picture taken but it was so faded
 could not take it. Daniel bought me two
 large pictures and three small ones. When we
 got back to the Hotel the Lady of the House.
 Mrs Dr. Vos was waiting with her carriage
 to take me to ride. we went out in the
 country saw some very fine places with
 nice large Houses on them. The roads were
 fine had a very pleasant ride. when we got
 back in the place went on the esplanade
 where we found a large number of carriages
 and people they were out expecting to see
 the tight-rope but they had to
 get disappointed again. Daniel was riding
 in one of the Carriages. they call them Gays
 of very much like our Sacks at home. we came
 back to the Hotel and had tea. Then Husband
 went down to have a smoke and I went
 down to see the Lady of the House. In course of
 the evening she gave me a number of pictures
 of Luva. we then went up to my room to

see a Cabinet and Tray that Daniel bought to day. she stoped with me till nine o'clock. I had her little dog all the forenoon in my room. had a nice time with him he is so spry.

August 5th

A very fine morning. Daniel went aboard the ship before break-fast but come back to break-fast and one of the boys come to the Hotel with my Canary bird he seems all life. likes to be ashore very much. Our cabin boy come ashore to day with the dog. This afternoon Mrs De. Vos and I went out shopping I got a few small articles. we were round and tried to get baby's picture taken. went to the Photographs and to a china-man point but it was faded so bad they could not take it when we got back Husband was waiting for me to go to ride with him. so went to my room and showed him what I had bought and then we went for a drive. went on the Esplanade and then we found the green before the Hotel De Croupe full of people and the Esplanade full of carriages. for the man was going to walk the tight-rope. we had a man to stop the Carriage in a good place so we could see the performance. It was done quite well but it was not what we expected to see. we stayed as long as there was any thing to be seen then went to the Hotel to tea. after Daniel proposed a drive we were gone till most nine o'clock. we saw a lot of China men going through the streets with torch lights and dragging some thing through the streets. they were running and making a great noise. they do this thinking it will keep off sickness. when we got back to the Hotel we were tired enough to retire.

August 6th

This morning Daniel did not go aboard the ship till after breakfast. after he had gone I sat down and went to writing. after Eliza and I made our selves ready and went aboard the

Minnie Ha Ha, as the Capt had invited us several days before. we took a Sampan and as we passed our vessel told the Bourne to send our boat for us. we found the Capt and Lady very fine people she had a young baby, and had her sister with her. They had a rose wood it was English make they both played and sang for us. we sat on the quarter deck part of the evening passed a very pleasant time with our new made friends. we bid them good bye about half past nine o'clock took our boat ashore then took a gurry to the Hotel

August 7th

This morning Daniel was of bright and early aboard the ship and after we had got breakfast we took a gurry and went to a Chinese man that paints pictures and spoke to him to paint our ship. Then Daniel got out to the store where he is trading and sent me back to the Hotel. Did not see him again till Tiffin time. directly after Tiffin we got ready to go and call on Mrs Wilcox. stoped with her some time as her Husband and Daniel both had to go down to the store on some business. Daniel come back in the carriage and we went to ride out in the Country. we saw the burying ground so got out and walked round a while. It was layed out about the same we have ours at home. It was kept in very good order. There were two very pretty Houses to sit down in and rest. There were trees and flowers all along the walks. some of the stones were very beautiful. Different from any thing I ever saw before. after we had looked round all we wanted to we drove along through the Coconut plantation and then back to Singapore and on the Esplanade where we drove till time for tea in the evening went to my room put on a raffer sat down to writing home to Mother to pass away the time. Daniel went down to the Hotel De Europe he did not stay long

we had a couple bottles of lemonade and chate
a while then went to bed

August 8th

Daniel did not go aboard the ship this morning has been busy settling up bills. Have seen nothing of him this forenoon till Tiffin time. ~~Elle Bourne took Tiffin with us. I then made my self ready and we went out to the Botanical garden we saw a pretty black swan in the pond there. and in the summer house saw some plants growing on rotten pieces of wood with no dirt.~~ About five o'clock this afternoon he come back to the Hotel brought me a beautiful present of a little gold watch for my birth days present. we then took a carriage and went down to Mercians store got a tin of Biscuits the man gave them to us. I did not get out of the Carriage but the China-man brought me out a very pretty present of a little sandal wood card basket and two little card cases. we then drove on the Esplanade till tea time after tea Daniel stoped below with the gentlemen and smoked his pipe after which he came up to our room and we both went to writing home. did not get to bed till eleven o'clock Had two more presents to day. a Boston Capt. invited Daniel to go aboard of his vessel his name was Weaver. the vessels name was sent me two bunches of beautiful artificial flowers and a box of Elastic's a dozen pair. Daniel had a box of and a dozen bottles of cherry wine given him down to

August 9th

A fine morning Daniel was of bright and early aboard the ship come back to breakfast after breakfast went of but soon come back saying that Capt. Akleore and wife was going call on me this forenoon. Daniel went of again and the Capt. and his wife soon come. but the Capt. did not stop. in about an hour Dan and the Capt. come they stoped to Tiffin with us in a short time after Tiffin they took their leave. and Daniel wanted me to go with him for a drive. so we went down to the Apothecary store and got some Glass seed. then on the

esplanade. after we got back to the Hotel took tea
I went down to see Mrs De Vos and Daniel
went out on the veranda with the gentlemen
to smoke and talk

August 10th

A fine sabbath morning But I was sick and
could not go down to breakfast. took some
hot drinks soon fell asleep and slept till
eleven o'clock when Mr Bourne and Daniel
came Mr Bourne stopped to Tiffin with us
I then made my self ready and we went
out to the Botanical garden. we saw a pretty
black swan in the pond there. and in the
summer house saw some plants growing on
pieces of rotten wood with no dirt quite a

after coming out of the gardens
went to the burying ground and looked
round. as we were coming back in the place
we meet a funeral going out to the burying
ground: Ladies never go to the grave: and the
men walk and the carriages come behind to
take them back. It was a Catholic funeral
some of the men were carrying crosses.
we drove in the place, and on the Esplanade
found no carriages there. It being so early
so went to the Hotel. took a cup of tea and
rested a while then went on the Esplanade
again rode till most dark then back to
the Hotel. Mr Bourne stopped to dinner (tea
with us and stayed the evening till most
nine o'clock. then Daniel and he went of
for a ride. Daniel got back about half
past ten. I was alone but could not sleep
on account of a rat that was in the room

August 11th

A beautiful morning. Daniel did not
go aboard the ship till after breakfast. did
not come back to Tiffin. Did not get back
till four o'clock in the afternoon. He was
shipping men. when he got back I made
my self ready and we got into the carriage
and went for a ride, went out of town

some four miles to see a fresh water lake
 this lake supplies the whole place of Singapore
 with water. It is lead through pipes under
 ground. It was a beautiful place, we got
 out of the carriage and strolled a while -
 all along on the ground was the sensitive
 plant. we enjoyed our selves going round
 and picking the leaves and seeing them
 shut up so quick. I picked some of the
 seeds, hoping to get them home and raise
 one. The Lake was a large one, and it lay so
 still, hardly a ripple on the water. It was a
 lovely ride out there. after we got back in the
 place went on the Esplanade and rode
 till tea time, after tea Daniel went in
 the back part of the house on the veranda
 with the gentlemen and I went down
 down in the Lady room and one of the
 Lady boarders and one of the gentlemen was
 there, we had a social chat till after nine.
 To day Daniel bought me a bundle wool for
 and a pair of slops, (stiffers)

August 12th -

Daniel went aboard this morning early
 but come back to breakfast, then went down
 street and shipped seven men, come toiffin
 afteriffin went off again, when he come back
 Mr Bourne come with him, They stoped up
 in my room a while, then Mr Bourne wanted
 to go out shopping a little so they went of together
 but Daniel come back in a short time and
 took me out to ride we went round the place
 a while then on the Esplanade, just before supp
 Mr Bourne come to the Hotel just as we come
 back from our ride. he would not go down
 to dinner but stoped up in our room till we
 eat our dinner, stoped with us till after eight -
 then Daniel went down to the pier with him
 then come back went right to bed as he had
 felt most sick all day. Daniel bought me a
 feather fan a knife and some muslin and
 an under waist to day.

August 13th -

Daniel did not go on board till after
 breakfast, come back about half past eleven
 afteriffin I fixed up and we went out to

It was so cool and pleasant. come back on the Esplanade took a few turns before dinner. This evening went down stairs stopped till ten o'clock with Mrs De. Vos and a lady boarder. then come up to bed. Daniel stopped down an hour longer with an American Capt that come to day.

August 15th

Daniel did not go aboard the ship at all this morning as Mr Bourne come ashore early. Mr Bourne stopped to Tiffin with us after dinner Mr Harris come ashore had some trouble with the men running away. I went into one of the Lady boarders room stopped most all the forenoon. Mr Bourne brought of my pictures and albums this morning and I carried them down for the Lady to see they had a fine time looking at them. I bought a little lace to day and some muslin to go round the bed. Daniel bought beautiful picture this forenoon. After Tiffin Mr Bourne and Mr Harris and Daniel went of in a carriage did not get back till about six o'clock then Daniel and I took a turn on the esplanade. after dinner went down on the veranda there were eight or nine gentlemen and us three Lady. one elderly gentleman play the Guitar very nicely. I did not leave the company till after eleven o'clock. Daniel did not come up till after twelve. The American Capt gave Daniel his picture in course of the evening.

August 16th

We are having it showery this forenoon night away after breakfast Daniel went of to settle up some of his bills Mrs Wilcox called on me this forenoon. Daniel see her down street and told her we thought of going to sea to day. Daniel come back about eleven o'clock said there were no letters for me. I felt so bad not getting any late letters in here he to cry a little. Daniel went of again and I went down in one of the boarders rooms and the Lady of the house was there stayed till most of time. Daniel come to Tiffin and after Tiffin made myself ready to go on board the ship. The Lady of the house come up with a package.

with a plant growing in it in rotten wood
and two dozen and a half in
another basket. Daniel and I took a
Carrage and went down street got some
letter paper and Daniel bought me a album.
Then went back to the Hotel and sent
gavel eye to the Hotel keeper and his wife
and a lady boarder that I got ac-
quainted with while staying there. Then got into the
Carrage and drove down to the pier. There
we met with a Capt that had
come down to the pier to go of to his vessel
Daniel introduced me to him but I have
forgotten his name. The Dubash was down
then with a Camphor wood chest a present
to me. our things were soon in the sampan
and we got in and started off for the old
Bark where we soon arrived all right. soon
after getting on board saw a steamer going
in thought it was one that we might
have some letters in. so Daniel prepared
going ashore and see. so Mr Bourne made
himself ready and they went of. they
did not get back till after eleven o'clock.
It was a steamer from Hong Kong of course
no letters for us. They took tea to the Hotel
De Lo paix and then to a carrage and
drove on the esplanade and heard the
Band play.

August 17th

The Sabbath day and it seems very
long it is so still aboard the ship no
ringing of bells or singing of birds
as on shore. been reading some went to
bed this afternoon and had a nap to pass
away the time. It is getting quite rugged
passed quite near to the light-house so
we could see pier that they have built of
them. Two large vessels going out with us
one Merchant Bark and one ship

Monday August 18th

Another rugged day. I have made

out to get my things packed away that I carried ashore. Had to lay down most all the afternoon. It was so ragged.

August 19th

It is very ragged again this morning. This afternoon had to lay down again. It was beautiful and smooth for a couple of hours in the middle of the day. I have been sewing some

August 20th

It is rough and tumble again to day and this evening it is raining very hard.

August 21st

A strong breeze again to day. I have sewed up my picture that Daniel got me in Singapore. In some canvas been stowing away a few more things. Been close to the land to day. The Island of Borneo. Have had head winds ever since leaving Singapore. It is nothing but black ship. Saw a brig to day.

August 22nd

Ragged again to day. This morning raised a bark think it was the Minnie. Ha. Ha. that sailed one day before we did out of Singapore. Then this afternoon raised a large ship going north. I shall be glad when we get through the straits of Karimata. I am in hops then we shall have once in a while a smooth day. Saw porpoises to day and Direction Island and Batu Island are in sight and a group called Bobong.

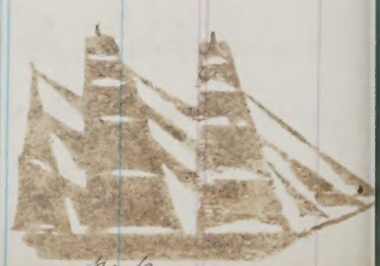


August 23rd

The vessel has pitched and rolled about all day. I have been mending and sewed cloth round the Box that my Cabinets in so to keep it nice.

August 24th

Nothing happened worthy of note the last two days. To day we have seen a bark. watched her a while see her take in all sail thought she was in distress.



Daniel's ship went nearer to her, but she hoisted no flag made no sign of distress so we come to the Conclusion that nothing was the matter. Afterwards was looking at her through the glasses, saw that she was anchored. Looked on the Chart and there was twenty four fathom of water where she anchored. To day Daniel helped me break out my clothes press to put away a picture and a bracket. Found any quantity of cockroaches had the boy to take all my clothes on deck and shake them out. Also broke out one of the lockers and put my Cabinet away. I was very tired by dinner time, saw land again to day the Island named

August 31st

The last four days there has been nothing worth writing down we saw the Group of Islands called Thousand Islands. Seen two Steamers to day and a Bark to day. Krawang point in sight to day. we went in between two Islands one named Kouru and the other Aginieten. Had to come to anchor about two o'clock this morning the Chain made such a noise waked me up. The current was running so strong to the North had to drop anchor till the tide turned. Daniel was up about all night. A large crew come along side about five. Had a lot of little Turtle doves and one.

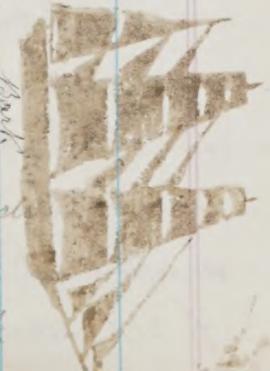
Daniel bought some yams and got me nine coconuts. have seen a lot of small Islands today. We dropped anchor Saturday night about 3 o'clock



Steamer.



Steamer.



Bark.

237
September 1st

A very warm day indeed, a boat along side before break-fast. I come on deck after breakfast. Daniel bought a dozen pine apples and a little basket of small sweet oranges and some small onions. In a short time the Harbor Masters boats were along side for Daniel to write in the books where he was from and where bound and so. Saw a lot of Islands again to day also some ships and Barks. Rows and a Steamer.

After dinner made myself ready to go ashore, we were some ways from Angir so Daniel hired one of the boats that belonged to Angir to take us. We started about three o'clock. did not arrive in Angir till eight o'clock in the evening. we



had a long pull of ten miles. had four natives to pull and the man that steered was an old native I got very tired before we got there. The old man went with us to the Hotel and one of the natives took the

They had a fine Pier their for landing. It had not been built long. It did look pleasant enough when we landed. It was a beautiful moon light night and the road was very wide and smooth and the Cocconut trees were very tall indeed they looked very pretty on each side of the road the moon shone on them making the leaves shine.

The Hotel was named Angia and the Proprietors name was Man. Skatoon he was not at home. being a Pilot was away with a vessel.

The Lady was very pleasant could speak very good English. The servant got supper for us. after supper went out on the veranda again and chatted till about eleven o'clock then she showed me my room. I bid her good night and retired.

Had a nice large room with three large windows in it. Daniel soon come to the room as it was late. It looked very pretty in front of the Hotel had a half round flower bed with large white urns all round it. then in back of it a little higher then the white ones were a row of red urns the were filled with plants.

September 2nd

This morning we were up bright and early found a German Capt. here. Come to get the hotel keeper to Pilot him to so his wife telegraphed to him to come back as soon as possible. The Lady and I strolled round the yard to see the houl. she had some very pretty little Bantams she said them were her pets. Their back yard is a real Coconut grove. This was before breakfast. after breakfast I changed my clothes and Daniel and the Capt and myself went to walk. The roads were very wide and smooth. Coconut trees all over the place. Yesterday as we were coming along in the boat saw several large Coconut Groves They make coconut oil. It was very amusing yesterday to hear the natives sing they kept such good time every one took his part so nicely. But it was strange singing. But I will go back to our walk we went to the market it looked the same as all the rest round in these parts do low sheds with their things spread on the ground and on rough tables. We took quite a long walk and it was very warm. we came down on the street that the Hotel was on. The only principal street in the place and Daniel saw an old gentleman that we met in Singapore he invited us in his house we stayed some time. The Lady his wife treated me with warm coffee and cake wine. and rose drink after a while went back to the Hotel feeling very tired as the sun was so warm. we rested a while then took dinner. soon after dinner bid the Lady of the House good bye and started for the pier. the German went with us to see us off. This was between three and four o'clock. we were soon aboard the A. B. Ducker. again. Had to take went quite near to Singapore then backed off again and went off nicely the land soon out of sight. They have a fine Light House their stands on a high hill.

Sept 3rd

We are having it very rugged indeed. The rollers and pitches very bad. Decks been wet all day. I have layed abed most all day.

Sept 4th

It has not been quite so rugged to day but rugged enough. we have been most two hundred miles to day. They struck a porpoise to day but lost him. A flying fish come aboard this evening and the boy cleaned it for my breakfast. I have been sewing some to day put some rick bands on a shirt for Daniel and worked some warsted work. and have been getting the paint out of my black silk dress shirt. That I got on to the old gentleman at Angia they had just been painting the post and and the railing round the Piazza green

Sept 7th

The decks have not been dry since we left Angia we have had a very rugged passage so far. To day the Steward gave me a little seed bag that he got to Singapore. quite a pretty little affair. It has been a long long day to me.

Sept 8th

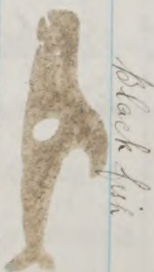
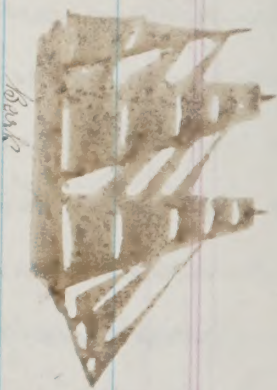
Washed a few peaces to day. got along quite nicely. It was rugged. Had a rain squall this afternoon. A Merchant Bark went across our bows this afternoon towards night. After dinner the cook come to my door and gave me a paper folded up on opening it found a seed bag and a pair of seed Bracelets.

Sept 9th

Just a week from Angia and Daniel says we have been fifteen hundred and twenty miles. Saw a Bark to day. I am getting very tired of this rugged weather. It is very tiresome.

Sept 12th

Saw a lot of black fish. and and seven diamond fish and a lot of porpoises to day every thing but the whale. raised land about half past nine this morning. It was the Island Diego Garcia we could see it very plain about



about eleven o'clock we soon left it behind us. Daniel tells me there are splendid coconut plantations on this island and a Frenchman used to live there with his family.

Sept 16th

About half past eleven this forenoon raised porpoises, caught one, also saw black fish. This afternoon about twenty minutes past five raised sperm whales lowered three boats and gave chase but got none. Lat 7.28. Long 68.9. This evening saw a vessel quite near to us but it being quite dark could not tell what she was.

Sept 17th

Daniel went to mast-head this forenoon I have been working washed, raised porpoises this afternoon did not get any.

Sept 18th

A nice cool pleasant morning with a good breeze. The men are cleaning the Starboard Boat to day getting it ready to paint.

Sept 19th

This morning raised something. Thought at first it was sperm whales but it did not prove to be. Daniel went to work this morning making small drawers for the cabinet early this morning. at ten went to mast head.

Sept 20th

Four times to day they have been out on the bows to get porpoises and got only one, one carried the iron of and the other two the iron hauled out. It is a beautiful day.

Sept 21st

Raining day. Twenty minutes past four this afternoon raised some-thing thought at first it was sperm whales, but it was a fin-back. It has been a very long day. I commenced a letter to Mother.

Sept 22nd

It looked very squally this morning so did not wash, but we had a fine day after all. I have been to work on my chair seat. Daniel has been to work on the drawers again to day. stood mast head. The ship has rolled very bad all day, and I have felt bad enough.

Schooner.

Sept 23rd

To day have seen a Top sail schooner have also seen two Islands. one named Frigate and the other Recife Island.

Sept 24th

To day have seen two Islands Denis Island and Bird Island or Cows Island It goes by two names. had nice weather for two days

Sept 25th

A strong breeze and the vessel is pitching very bad. I have been looking Daniels clothes over and fitting them what little they needed fit. Then I think some of going ashore at Alake to stop a few weeks. This morning they were breaking out for water found a cask of oil leaking so had to break out a lot more than they intended to. did not get stowed back again till seven in the evening, so we had a late supper.

Sept 26th

To day Daniel has been making a new davy for his boat. been at work all day. Saw a finback to day

Sept 27th

To day Daniel has finished of the Davy and got it out. Then went to mast head. Saw finbacks two to day. This forenoon a large finback lay catching fish and thousands of Birds skimming over him catching fish. I never saw so many birds together before in my life. To night after tea while I was below in the Cabin. saw a bone shark. something we have not seen before this voyage.

Sept 28th

Caught a porpoise this morning before breakfast. The vessel has been rolling and pitching all day and I have felt miserably

Sept 29th

Did not wash this morning as the wind blow very hard. Saw plenty of fish in the water and a finback to day. Daniel made up his mind this forenoon to leave these parts. as we have seen no whales. and go round the Cape so my going ashore at Alake is all over.

This evening Mr. Bourne sat in the door way of my room, talking with me, and Daniel was out on deck talking with Mr. Harris all to once Daniel looked up and says what's that and run to the side of the ship and there was breakers right close to us. Come to look we were right into them. This was about half past eight. Such a time as there was on deck. Daniel hollering for them to do this and do that. Called all hands and such a running to and fro, hauling rope as good luck had it she tacked the first time in good shape or we should gone on the reef. We were all very much frightened, but every thing worked well and it was light that being in our favor. But them great white rollers coming towards us did not look very nice. Little did we think when we sit here so comfortable talking that we were in such great danger, going into danger as fast as we could. One breaker broke under our the stern and another under the bows, could see bottom under the star board boat, did not get to bed till quite late.

pt 30 th

Another rugged day. I finished of the flowers on my chair seat to day. Our little pet monkey has been sick for several days layed just as thought he was dead, he got at some paint and we think that is what made him so sick but we have found out the poor little thing is
October 1st

It is quite rugged to day but Daniel stood mast head this forenoon. To day the men have put out a new gib and fore top sail we hope to be into St. Helena the first of next month.

Oct 2nd

Daniel was on deck several hours last night. It was very rugged and blowed quite hard. Got all the boats up on the upper cranes. This morning it was blowing very hard and we have had a gale of wind all day. Blowed harder then it has since we left home. Had the side boards put in round the sky light and an old canvas sail over the top had the doors in the gang way and the top shut over. It makes

It very dark and gloomy below in the cabin I had my lamp lit all the forenoon. I went on deck this morning but my room was all wet and Daniel did not think it safe for me to stop in it for a sea might come over and take it away. I had my Canary and Cockato carried down and hung in my state room. I did not care to stop on deck such weather have been in last part of the day. It has been one of the long day. So night just before tea went up on the stairs to look round on deck and get a breath of fresh air the weather was a very little better. They had all the boats lashed with ropes and the water casks and a boat that was over head every thing on deck was made fast that could be. Lost four ducks and five chickens got chilled and died. took some of them out put them in the gally to get warm. got them all in tubs now. So my the Steward got the supper all on the table and the vessel gave one of her dives and most every thing went on the floor lost most all the hash. did not break a dish but it was quite laughable.

Oct 3rd

This morning the weather is a great deal better. when I come on deck the sun was shining, but a very heavy sea on. But in a few hours it began to rain and we have had a very disagreeable day but I have sat in my little room on deck all day and worked worsted filling in my chair seat with blue. After dinner I went below to lay down for a nap as usual but had not been down then more than twenty minutes when I heard Daniel cry out Hard down the wheel Hard down the wheel. I ran up on the stairs to see what was the matter. It seems as though they were putting out a new and the colored man stepped and come down and stood on the starboard boat. he never knew any thing after he struck that boat. he went up

down like a stone into the water. He must have broke his back or ribs. It was an awful fall. I heard him when he struck down in my state room. Daniel had the wheel put back up and the main yard hauled back. But they could do nothing for he went right down. I could not think what was the matter till I got to the head of the stairs I could see no one but the cooper and he was looking over board and just then the cook come along and told me what had happened. It was a terrible thing to think of a man being sent into Eternity with out a minutes warning. We shipped this man at Singapore and his home was at St Helena where we are going now. But he has gone to his long long home. The work goes on as though nothing had happened but the countenance of every one looks sad. But this evening I heard some of the men laughing and talking forward as though nothing had happened.

Put up a new spencer to day. Daniel has been to work making a board for the Gang way

at 4 th

It was very rugged this morning but has been growing better all day. Daniel come down said I had better get up if I was laying down having my afternoon nap. If I wanted to see the Land. so I come on deck and right-clost to was several Islands. Took the glasses and looked at them. Could see one little Hut. Mr Harris said he see from aloft some natives come out of this Hut and squat down on the ground side of the Hut. We could see Hundreds and Hundreds of Birds on the trees and all over the ground and they come flying off in the water such a lot of them. There were also five or six man of war Hawks come around the men at mast-head come clost to them. The name of these Islands are Albadra Islands. Then we saw another one, a larger one Cosmoledo Island. They did look so green and nice I wanted to get on to them.

at 5 th

Quite a sea on this morning. But beautiful over head. The sun is shining brightly and

The sky is very blue. Just before dark raised the land just as far as the eye could discern. It was the Island of Johanna. To night when the sun set it was a pretty sight. The sun sitting on one side of the ship and the great full moon coming up on the other side. looked very beautiful.

Oct 6th

This morning having a strong breeze. but by the time I had my clothes ready to hang up it had gone down considerably and we have had a beautiful day. and to night it is almost a calm and a lovely moon light night. To day the men have been sitting up rigging.

Oct 7th

To day I have been looking over the things in the Cabinet drawers found a lot of cockroaches found they had eaten the lining out of my hat so had to rip it up and fix it all over. I have been to work on my line repper.

Oct 8th

This morning had a nice breeze and fair wind. I trimmed my flat over to day and Daniel has been fixing places on the side of the side of the ship cutting out a place and fixing it so to take it out if a sea comes over can take them out and let the water out. The men have been putting boards over the stern and lashing them down with ropes getting ready for bad weather. Madagascar is on one side of us and East Africa on the other. we cannot see them of deck.

Oct 9th

A beautiful day just like summer it is warm. The men have been sitting up rigging we went over Chesterfield shoal to day.

Oct 10th

To day there is a strong breeze and the vessel is pitching very bad. Put up a new main-sail after four o'clock to night.

Oct-11th

Better weather to day. The men have been fitting the main-top mast-back stays to day. It is such a fine day just like summer.

Oct-12th

Another fine day I have been writing in my journal most all day.

Oct-13th

We are having a heavy flow and the water is washing over-board. There is a very bad sea on. So night they have put the Boards in round the sky light windows and the old sail over the top. have put all the boats up on the upper cranes, battened the hatches down. got every thing ready in case it should be any worse weather. Had several seas come aboard to day wet the men through and through. The deck have not been dry to day.

Oct-14th

We had a very bad night the ship rolled and pitched about very bad indeed. About one o'clock I was taken sick with the wind Colic. Daniel was up two hours or more with me. Had the steward out and made fire and got hot water. I got easy after a while. It blowed very hard this morning but the wind and sea have been going down all day.

Oct-15th

It has been a fine day. The men have been fitting up main rigging and top-mast-back stays. So night-while they were washing of deck they raised sperm whales. at five o'clock lowered three boats and at quarter past six came along side with one whale at half past seven had two whales made fast along side. I got up on the potatoe pen and watched them saw them get fast. and I saw one whale put his nose out of water about ships length stern of the vessel. I am so pleased to think we have got a little more. hope this will only be the begining of getting a lot of oil.

Oct-20-16. Done 49. 08

, Whale,

Whale..

Oct 16th

Another very fine day. Just like summer could not had a better day for working on the whales. They got the staging out the first time this morning and at half past nine o'clock had both whales cut in and at twelve o'clock had the try works going, and the men are grease from head to foot and busy as so many bees. We had the most beautiful sun set to night I think I ever saw. It looked like a large ball of fire as she went down on the horizon, all I could think of was a large ball of fire rolling down into the water.

Oct 17th

We have had another fine day for our business. Last night about eleven o'clock Mr Vanderhoop called Daniel and he jumped out of bed and went on deck and there was a large steamer quite near to us and she stopped. we think she thought we were on fire. as the smoke and fire were coming out of the pipes on the try works. She soon found out her mistake and went on her way. They have been very busy to day cutting and trying out the oil. think they will finish by ten o'clock to night. The decks are very greasy and every thing else and it smells so disagreeable. But could get along with that if we could only get the oil.

Oct 18th

Another nice day, and the men are very busy on deck cleaning up this afternoon scoured the paint aft and washed of. It begins to look like folks again, raised who again this afternoon but they were sulphur bottoms.

Oct 19th

A beautiful sabbath day. I have been writing home to my dear Mother and read a little. about eleven o'clock this forenoon they raised something at mast head. though it was a spout of a sperm whale but see

nothing more of it so don't know what it was. a large school of porpoises went about the bows this morning Mr Bourne went out on the bows but did not catch one.

Oct-20 Th

We washed this morning. They have been breaking out water and showing down some of the oil. We are having splendid weather. Saw the Island of Madagascar this afternoon. It is a very long Island we could only see part of it.

Oct-21 St

I have been fitting the main-stays to day and getting the Anchors on the bows. Far we are going into St Augustine Bay far wood and water. raised a fin-back this

Oct-22 ^{Wed}

To day they have been coopersing oil. Madagascar has been in sight most all day. Daniel has cut out a cover for my large trunk and commenced to make it. I tried to catch some fish after dinner there were a great many round the ship but I could not catch one.

Oct-23 ^{Wed}

another pleasant day more breeze than yesterday. They repaired from mast head two or three Canoes side of the reefs, fishing or looking for shells I suppose. we were miles from Augustine Bay at

Oct-24 Th

This morning on coming on deck it was calm and we could just see the land. Had light winds all the forenoon but about twelve o'clock the wind breezed up and we went along finely. about half past one a canoe came along side with two natives in it a boy and man. The man has his hair all done up in round bunches of dirt and grease and clay. The most comical looking head I ever saw. They wear cloth thrown over their shoulders and it falls to their knees. about half past four came to anchor. lowered a boat first and got soundings. we had not been anchored long before the Canoes began to come from every direction and the deck were full of

down to look to day

natives in a short time. and most of them were drunk. There is a schooner lying here and I suppose there is where they got their The Capt and one of his men come aboard of us but could speak no English. It is a very barren looking place to look along the land from of deck. There is a very large rock called Tent Rock

It is very high and the sea has washed under it till it has washed places way in under the rock look like caves the water looks pretty going in and coming out of these places. I was very glad when the last native left to go ashore they were so noisy Daniel made out to get them all off after tea. two stoped aboard as ship keepers We had fish for tea. quite a treat.

Oct 25th

This morning I went on deck before breakfast The decks were full of natives men. women. and children. about ten o'clock Daniel took a boat and went ashore did not get back till three this afternoon I bought a few shells and small Tomatoes with needles. The natives went off about four o'clock this afternoon. It seemed nice and quiet after they had gone

Oct 26th

This morning there was not so many natives on deck before breakfast. but enough of them got along after breakfast. about ten o'clock The Capt of a schooner that is lying here. come aboard of us. took dinner with us and stoped till about two o'clock. and then we all went ashore. Had to go up a river to get to the little native place. It looked very pretty as we pulled up this winding river. Found the tide so low that the men in the boat had to jump out in the water and pull the boat along quite a ways and then Mr Wainhoop took me and carried me quite a way. It was so muddy. we went to a fresh man

that has a house there. a lot of natives followed us to the house making all kinds of noise. We went in and stayed quite a while. Then we come out for a walk went into another Frenchmans that has a house then stoped a short time. Then went out for our walk again. Come across the King they call him and his queen sitting under a large Tamarind tree on mats and a lot of their subjects. We sat down on the mats with them. They brought us a hand full of Tamarinds. The Tamarind tree is all over the Island. From where we sat could see up on the Mountain. we see flags flying about half way up the mountain so inquired about them. They told us that the Kings Father was buried up there. we saw the Kings mother and they said she was a hundred years old. she looks as though she might have been as old as that. We come down to the Frenchmans again and after a short time bid them good bye. started for the ship. The sun was up quite a ways when we started for the ship but our logs had got Lignor ashore and of course could not pull very well made it quite late before we got aboard half past seven o'clock. The Frenchman gave us a basket of sweet potatoes and five or six turpin. The Houses are all made of flags made up in bunches. It is a very barren looking place most every thing is dyed up. Some of the Houses are only four poles stuck into the ground and dyed trees put round and on the top. They cook, sleep, and eat in them.

27th

The natives were on deck thick as bee this morning. I have not felt well to day. did not sleep well last night so much for me going ashore yesterday. about half past eleven three Frenchmen come aboard. The Capt. that come yesterday and another capt. that come in yesterday with a schooner and a young man that got with him in the schooner. They dropped aboard of us till three in the afternoon. one of the Capt's brought me a bottle of Flouzy we had a pleasant time if we could not talk French, we made out to make each other understand. I bought some more Tomatoes

to day of a native woman gave needles for them. It seems very quiet this evening all the natives left before dark.

Oct 28th

another pleasant day, natives on deck as usual this morning early. Seen getting wood and water on board all day got two rafts off. have to work with the tide. This morning before breakfast both schooners went out Daniel and I got upon the potato pen and Daniel waved his hat and I my pocket-chief to them as they passed us. Hoisted a flag and run it up and down saying good bye to them. They did the same. one of the Capt's fired two guns as he passed us.

To day when Mr Harris went ashore after wood he took the little monkey thinking it would do him good to go ashore. and when they got ready to come of the little thing got into the boat with the rest and when they got about ships length from the shore he jumped over board and before they could get to him he went down. Daniel has traded some to day, got some sweet potatoes and corn. I have bought a little straw hat and some Camarind and Lemons. Daniel and I squeeze them this afternoon put the juice in bottles. I began down this afternoon and had a nape, I shall be glad when we leave this place I don't like it at all.

Oct 29th

another pleasant day. The decks full of natives again this morning. The prince and his queen was aboard before breakfast they eat their breakfast aboard the ship. The queen brought me a basket of Camarinds and some Lemons and also some limes. They stopt aboard till about eleven o'clock. This afternoon the natives all went off and I washed out my napkins and put up a few Camarinds in sugar and clear

up my rooms a little. we have got all the wood and water aboard that we can take and got it stowed down. To day found another barrel of oil leaking has leaked most all out. It is very discouraging we have so little oil a very heavy sea on to night and the vessel rolls very bad indeed. To night after tea I went to the rail and stood looked at the breakers watched them as they broke on Gent Rock they break up there very high.

at 30 th

It is very cool here in evening and even about eight o'clock Daniel and I went ashore. I took the queen some presents. Where we landed we had quite a little ways to walk to the Frenchmans we stoped there a while. Then went to see prince Will and his queen but he was off getting me some shells and she was up in the mountain getting me some Bananas. The natives went after him and in a short time he come. we sat down with him on the mat that they layed on the ground a while and got rested. he had got me a few shells. We then went down to the Frenchmans and he was trading with the natives gave them cloth. Iron pots. Beads. Knives and Razors for Beans. he had some fifty or sixty bushels heaped up that he had bought while we had been gone. One of the natives had a Tigers tooth on a string round his neck he took it of and gave it to me he shot the Tiger himself. had shot two before that one. Then I bought a mat of a native woman gave her twelve needles for it. we stoped a while and see the Frenchman trade with the natives. Then bid him good bye as the boat had come for us. The French man wanted us to stop to dinner But Daniel wanted to get aboard to see about his work so we did not stop. when we got aboard it was most one o'clock we then eat our dinner. and I was so tired layed down. The King gave me

a chicken and some shells. The ship does not roll to night as she did last night. It is day and moon-light to night. Been very busy about the ship to day stowing away things and changing the boats. But Daniels boat on top of the fore put the low boat in that ones place. and sent down the fore-top Gallant mast and the spare spars that were made fast to the Main mast.

Oct 31st The last day of another month and so they roll into Eternity. This morning Daniel was on deck at four o'clock to see about getting anchor up. At half past five o'clock I was on deck. Daniel paid the ship keepers and sent a flag for a canoe to come of. In a short time one was along side and they took their departure. It was then about six o'clock. Had quite a little breeze when we started but this afternoon very light winds and this evening any wind but splendid and moon-light. I was so glad to get out of that place the natives were so noisy on deck and so many of them. I have been busy picking up things and put some things in jars. rapped some Lemons in paper to put away.

Nov 1st

A fine day, saw a Bark this morning. Think it was one that was laying at Guallar Bay. for she was painted white and there was two laying there one painted white and the other black while we lay at St. Augustine. To night fest before tea caught a porpoise had some for tea. after tea raised a fin-back. I have been mending clothes to day and mending some places in our flag.



Nov 2nd

A fine sabbath day. I have been writing home to Mother dear and have wrote some in my Journal. A Merchant Brig went across our bows to day. She was quite a good size Brig. Raised some thing at sunset to night after tea thought at first it was sperm whales but Daniel went aloft and found out it was fin-backs.



Brig

Nov 3rd To day the wind is blowing quite strong so I did not wash. Had a bad sea on all night the vessel pitched and rolled very bad. To day the men have been fitting the flying jib pennants and braiding sheet.

Nov 4th

A very fine day we have had. only the sea is all up in heaps so the vessel rolls badly. Daniel and I washed this morning. The men have been fitting the main swifters. I had a nap. This afternoon same as usual and been sewing some to day. This evening Mr Harris spoke to us as we sat in our room said the moon was in a eclipse so we went out on deck to look at her and she was covered all but a little edge we took the glasses and looked at her she looked very pretty look like a large red ball coming out of a covering.

Nov 5th

A strong breeze to day and very bad sea indeed hard work to keep any thing in its place. I have been to work most all day mending Daniels signals we have been one hundred and forty miles the last twenty four ~~nites~~ hours.

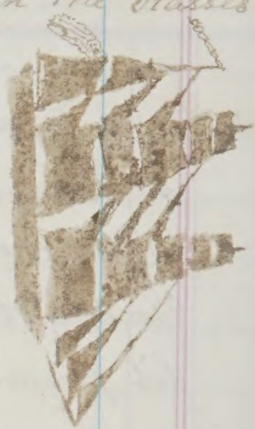
Nov 6th

We have had quite a strong breeze the vessel has pitched very bad all day so the boxes go all under sometimes. I have been busy sewing.

Nov 7th

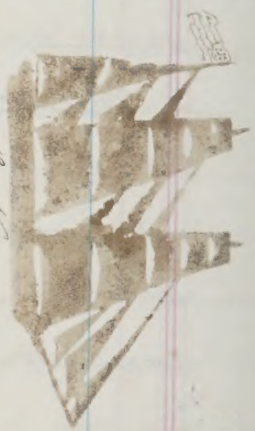
To day it has been very dull, cloudy and cold. I have wrote some to Dear Mother and some in my journal, but it has been a very long day. The wind has been very strong all day. after tea we had a squall and it did blow for a while hard enough there was not a dry place on deck. The water come over her all round. I had the boys to take every thing out of my room and carry them below. had to put canvas over the sky light and the boards in round the sky light had to make every thing fast on deck. I cannot tell the time Daniel was on deck through the night.

Nov 10th This morning it was pleasant enough and
 we washed. Saw a merchant bark to day
 could see her very plain through the Glasses
 she was very large. Have seen
 some of mother Cadys chickens
 to day skipping along on the water
 and some Molly mokes, also Soneys
 To night after tea a rain squall
 come up and it did rain
 powerfully. after the rain the
 wind all died out we have been two three
 and twenty miles the last twenty four hours



Nov 11th

This morning before we were up Mr Bourne
 came to our room door saying a
 was lost to. so Daniel hurried on his clothes
 and went on deck. she came
 right across our bows. she gave
 us her Longitude by holding up ^{bank}
 a board with it marked on
 we gave them ours the same way
 I slipped on my clothes and
 went on deck to see her she was
 going east she looked nice. It is very pleasant to
 meet with a vessel out to sea. There has been
 six vessels in sight to day see four of them of
 deck. one of them was laying with her main
 yard back thought be sure she was a whaler
 cutting in a whale but come to find out she
 was a merchantman. It seems as though
 something had happened to her and they were
 trying to fit her. for they set sail and started
 in a short time. We are on soundings to day
 on Agul Bank. can see land in the distant
 coast of



Nov 12th

Just after nine o'clock last night a steamer
 passed us. There has been six
 or seven vessels in sight to day
 three seen from of deck. and
 another steamer passed us
 this morning. Can see the Land
 quite plain to day. It is very high
 I have been sewing same as
 usual. we are having it quite
 cool now.



steamer.

Nov 13th It has been quite pleasant and warm this forenoon. I sat up on the potatoe pen in the sun all the forenoon and crooked. Had the Cockatoo out of his cage he liked to be in the sun very much. Had the Canary up their to wash. But to night - It is very cold so I had to stay below. We have got round the east cape and I hope It will not be long before we shall be at St. Helena -

Nov 14th

This morning when I went on deck It was damp and chilly and It has been cold all day and to night It is very cold. Seen Lin-locks to day

Nov 15th

Have been putting up the top Galliot mast and chain royal yards to day. It has been very cool all day and this evening took my work and went down in the cabin. It was so cold

Nov 16th

I have sat down in the cabin all day. It has been so cold. Began a letter to dear Mother and wrote some in my Journal

Nov 17th

Did not wash this morning as It was quite cool and cloudy. About half past five to night raised whales think they were fin. Seeks. I have been working on a white shirt for Daniel to day

Nov 18th

Washed this morning had a fine drying day. Have seen nothing to day.

Nov 19th

A beautiful day I have sat up on the potatoe pen all the forenoon had my birds up there. Saw a vessel to day could not make out what she was

Nov 20th

Saw the vessel again this morning and found out she was a Bark. we have had light Bark winds for several days -



257.
Nov 21st A little more wind to day. The Bark we saw yesterday was near enough so we signalized her got his Longitude and gave him ours. He was an Englishman. We could not make out his name for the wind changed and we could not read his flag. Had the boy to clean my room on deck to day.

Nov 22nd
A fine pleasant day. I have been mending clothes. I have felt miserable all day.

Nov 23rd
Pleasant but quite rugged the vessel rolls very bad can keep nothing in its place. I have been writing home to Dear Mother and reading some in some Magazines that were my Dear Father's. It is now the Sabbath twilight as I sit here in the Cabin reading and writing and thinking of Sabbath's past when I were at home with Dear Father and Mother how I enjoyed their society and going to Church with Dear Father. but now he has gone home where it is always Sabbath. O that I may go and meet him is the one desire of my heart.

Nov 24th
A nice day and a good breeze although not so strong as we have been having. I had had fright this forenoon. They were breaking out the hole for shooks and the deck were wet and slippery and just as they unfastened a cask the ship gave a roll. (She had not rolled that way all the morning) and the cask slipped and went on to the Coopers foot-bruising it quite bad and skinned his hands. I heard them holla and it frightened me very much. We don't think there are any bone broken in his foot. It has swollen up quite bad.

Nov 25th
We are having fine weather. Mr Bourne had to turn Cooper for they were getting cask ready to get water in St Helena. The cooper got hurt in a bad time just as they needed him the most. To night at four o'clock we were one hundred and sixty miles from St Helena.

Nov 26th
Have not had much wind to day. been cloudy and very chilly on deck. They are coopers

oil again to day. I have been picking up things and putting them in my valise and small bag so they will be ready if we go ashore to morrow

Nov 27th Sighted the Island of St Helena at day light. Mr Harris the 2nd mate came and told Daniel and he went on deck. After breakfast I went on deck the Land was quite a distance off. It is very high and look as though it was nothing but rocks. This forenoon at half past eleven Mr Bourne caught a porpoise. It was the largest one I ever saw. We had dinner at half past eleven and about one o'clock got into the boat and went ashore. Just before we arrived at the pier the Harbor masters boat came along side of us and they invited us to get into their boat as it was a rather rough place to land and they understand going along side of the pier better than our logs did. After getting on the pier walked along to the Harbor Masters office where Daniel had a little writing to do. After coming out of there we met with Mr Moses we stopped I had an introduction to him then walked along come to the Counsel office and there stood the Counsel in the door and he was very anxious for us to go up in his office had a nice little place and there he had cold chicken and fresh bread and butter which he wanted me to try. It tasted very nice. After coming out of there we soon come to the Mess house where we were to stop while here. There we found a Capt Allen and wife and a Mrs Davis and child that was stopping ashore here. and the Lady of the house was a middle aged Lady Mrs Cerrel. Husband went right out with the Gentlemen and I stopped with the Ladies after dinner which was served at three o'clock after which I went out with Mrs Allen shopping. Did not get back till after dark. Our Husband come and looked for us. They found us and an all went back to the house

after tea went to a gentleman's house by the name of Pooley it was next door to where we stoped. We spent a very pleasant evening his daughter played the Piano very finely and three of the boys sang. They have a family of eleven children nine of them at home. We took leave of our newly made friends about half past ten and tired enough was I when I got into my room so tired that it was very late before I got to sleep.

Nov 28th

It is cloudy and cool this morning. Husband and I took a walk before breakfast went to the Public Garden quite a nice little affair for such a rocky place as St. Helena. In the garden is a large monument erected in memory of Navy Officers and crew on board of an English man of war. Two of them dying at St. Helena and rest on the Coast of Africa after coming out of the Garden went down by the water then to the Foot of Ladder Hill saw men going up and down. It looks very steep to stand to the foot and look up at the top of the steps. I feeling tired we retraced our steps back to the house I went to my room and noted down the events of yesterday. After breakfast Mr. Allen and myself went out shopping. At ten o'clock the Carriage was at the door to take us out in the Country to see Longwood and Napoleon's grave we had to go way up on the Mountain side it looked very steep and dangerous to look down from such a height. when at Longwood we were the highest we went and that was 1762 feet above the sea we saw a place called the Devils punch-bowl. They call it but the right name is the Briars and at this place we saw a very pretty cascade the water looked very pretty falling such a distance. The Population of St. Helena (exclusive of the Garrison) is about 5000 about one-third of which are Europeans and the rest are Blacks. There are some very high Peaks at St. Helena Diemas Peak 2692 feet above the level of the sea Cockolds Point 2672 and Galley's Mount 2461. When the Flag staff Hill an elevation of 2272. There were several other Peaks.

We first come to the place where Napoleon was buried some three miles this side of Long-wood. It was a very pretty place down in a valley. A large marble slab lay on the ground and an iron fence round it. Then another fence enclosed quite a space of land with some very pretty trees, one willow stood near the grave. ~~although~~ together it was a very quiet pretty place. After stopping here as long as we cared to drive on to Long-wood there we got out and went all over the House. There was a Lady there that went all over the House with us, her Husband had stood guard over Napoleon's grave previous to his death which event took place about seven months before we were there: There is nothing pretty about the house outside. It is a low old fashion house but very nice large airy rooms and a great number of them. In the room where Napoleon breathed his last was a Bust of him sitting on a Monument of wood painted black and in this monument lay three large wreaths of everlasting flowers put there by the French. We went out into a little flower garden that was side of the house. It was full of weeds no care taken of it. Then one side of the House was a small pond built round with stone where he used to keep his fish. When we were going out to Long-wood we stopped to a house where they get up dinners for people that go out in the Country and ordered dinner to be ready. Time we got back so when we got back had a nice dinner consisting of Ham and eggs and boiled cabbage and Irish Potatoes bread. Butter and cheese and water cresses. After making our toilet and eating our dinner Mrs Allen and I took a walk over to a small church that was close by on a little hill and went into the church. It was a nice little church there were several graves in the church yard. Then we come back and all got into the Carriage

and rode along some ten or twelve miles and we come to the Consul's residence. It was a very pretty place so cool and nice here we got out and took some refreshments with the Consul and had a nice rest. He was expecting us so was at home. Mr. Titman is in his seven second year. After stopping with the old gentleman an hour or so we bid him good bye and got into the carriage again. and I think this part of our ride looked to be more dangerous than when we were on the mountain on the other side for we had to go so near to the edge of the Precipice. no one looking at the barren rocky ridges could imagine there were so much beautiful scenery: as soon as we passed Menden point James town appears suddenly between rocky precipices 1000 feet high. The white buildings and church with the green foliage gives a pleasing effect to the scene. It was very picturesque and we enjoyed it very much. Our carriage was very comfortable Mrs. Allen and myself sat on the back seat. the front seat was high where Hubbard and Capt. Allen sat and Mr. Pooley son that we picked up on the way. The driver sat on one of the horses and we had a man that went behind the carriage to open or shut the gates and to put the carriage top up when the sun was to hot for us. We arrived safely all safe at six o'clock to the House tired enough. This evening after tea Mrs. Pooley and her daughter came in to pass the evening with us and her husband had the band to play out in front of the House he being leader of the Band had stop out their till they were through playing. played several peaces for us Oh! Long and Hail and Yankee doodle. we spent a very pleasant evening. It was about eleven o'clock when our company broke up and we all retired tired enough. Had peaches and wine in the evening. I forgot to note down about the Cave in the Mountain we saw and a family living in it. They are called the happy family. I do not know how many lives in it. but quite a number I was told. but I think I have wrote enough for one day.

Nov 29th

After breakfast this morning Daniel and I went to the picture gallery and had our pictures taken to send to our parents. a young Lady took them her father was dead he used to take them and now she takes them to help support her mother and sisters. after she had taken our pictures we went out a shopping a little got some pictures of the place and got Mrs Davises little boy a gun. went back to the house and Mrs Allen wanted me to go out with her did not get back time for dinner had to eat ours alone. This evening we all sat in the Ledys Tea room Mrs Carrel cut me out a pattern of a Husband and Capt Allen came in and sat down with us and we had a very social chat. went to bed about ten o'clock. To day I had a package of Ladies journals from Miss Pooley with Compliments and a bunch of flowers from Mrs Pooley and also a bunch from Mr Pooley with the compliments of both. Thinking we were going to sail to day I also had a very nice one from Mr Pitman the Consul.

Nov 30th

A fine sabbath morning. we did not go out any where through the day we busied our selves looking at Mrs Davises views she had a fine collection. In the evening Mrs Carrel invited me to go to church with her so I accepted the invitation a young Lady called and went with us. The services were very interesting to me as I never had been to the Church of England. The services commenced at seven o'clock and closed at eight.

The minister had on a long black robe and the one that read hymns and was dressed in long white robes. Then there was eight or nine boys dressed in white. four of them went round with the money bag. There were quite a number of Tablets on the wall in memory of the dead some very fine ones over some there were Flays

put up. I suppose they were soldiers. It seemed really nice to go to church once more. First time I have been to meeting since I left home two years and a half. When we got back to the House went into the Lady's parlor. Mr. Poole called to see us Lady. When I went into my room there was Daniel abed.

Dec 1st

It is pleasant and very warm indeed this morning Daniel and I went to the picture rooms to get our pictures. The Lady of the picture rooms gave me a very pretty bunch of elyca grass that grew on the Island.

The Lady of the House Mrs. Carrel is quite sick to day. Threatened with a fever had to call the doctor. We had dinner at three o'clock and about half past four took leave of our friends and went down to the Pier went of in one of the shore boats we were soon aboard the ship and glad enough was I to get aboard. They weighed anchor right away as soon as we got aboard and we were soon out of sight of the Island.

Dec 2nd

Got a nice breeze to day. Saw a full rigged Brig to day. She hoisted her flag we see she was I have been putting up a few of my things, but I have not done much for I feel most sick. It ever most to much for me going ashore I find I am not very strong.



Dec 3rd

Went to work on my chair seat to day. Have not felt well to day. Have seen nothing to day.

Dec 5th

Had a rainy forenoon but bright and pleasant enough this afternoon. Black fish seen from mast head.

Dec 9th

Nothing worth writing about the last 4 days. But last night when the pumpout ship there was considerable oil on the water. so to day they have commenced breaking it. on found one cask leaking a very little.

The decks have been full of casks all day but got them all stowed away again to night. Daniel has been helping all day.

Dec 13th

Been breaking out oil and cooping the last four days got the last stowed down to night.

Dec 14th

Clear cloudy day. Have seen three vessels to day at a distance too far off to tell what they were. We are right in the track of vessels going one way and another.

Dec 15th

Did not wash to day as Daniel had a sore hand. He went to mast head this forenoon. Saw Black fish and two vessels.

Dec 16th

Saw a large ship this forenoon bound to the southward and we also saw a Brig going the same way we were. about eleven o'clock she was quite near to us so Mr Bourne took a boat crew and went aboard her name was S. E. Vookses Capt W. H. Chulford. only thirty seven days from New York she was bound to Mauritius and Calcutta. Loaded with petroleum oil and rosin. The Capt sent me a large bundle of book and papers some late New York papers. and a Beafs Tongue and four cans. of corn and 2 of . I am feeling miserable to day been most sick abed for several days.

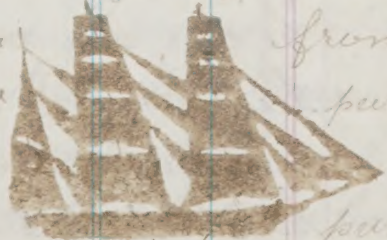
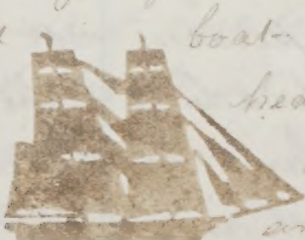


Dec 19th

I have been sick abed all day to day there has been seven vessels seen to day Two Brigs. five Barks. Been getting the star board boat down from

over her head and putting

the Bow boat in her old place again.





Brig

Dec 20th Daniel washed for me this forenoon
I have not done much to day have to let
part of the day. Two Brigs in sight one of
clock

Dec 21st We have had a very warm
day indeed, just like



Brig

Summer. It don't seem possible
that it is cold freezing weather at home
and we cannot find a cool place. I have
passed away the day reading and writing in
my Journal. A little past four o'clock this
afternoon Mr Bourne took a boat crew and
went aboard of a brig that was close to. she
was a Spanish vessel and none of them
aboard could speak English. Mr Bourne
found out the Longitude. he carried mine
ours and also found out that he was from
Spain going to. Mr Bourne did
not stop long for he could not talk with the
Capt. I sent a bundle of papers but Mr Bourne
did not leave them as no one could read them

Dec 22nd

Our Spanish friend is in sight to day.
Caught a porpoise this morning before breakfast
we had some fried for breakfast. To day the
men have been tarring and blacking the
top sail sheets. Two Brigs been seen to day
I am making a taily on
white canvas and Daniel
has been writing in his
books. It is quite rugged to night. Brig.

Dec 23rd

Nothing the last two days worth writing
about. But cannot pass Christmas by and
not have something to write about. This
morning I gave Daniel a present of a
Cigar holder that I got for him in St. Helena
he was very much pleased with for he had
been wanting one for a long time. This morn
ing Daniel had a large hog killed so we had
roast sparerib for dinner Irish potatoes and
stuffing and stewed turnipin. It tasted very m

I finished of my tidz to day. raised whales this forenoon saw them jump out of water once But It was so rugged saw nothing more of them. we thought we were going to have a nice Christmas present. we saw them in Longitude 39-56. Latitude 23-13. saw two Barks to day. Just after four o'clock one of them come across our



Bark

bow Stern so near that we could see the men very plain on deck They waved their hat. Daniel had one of our boys to hold up the Long marked on a board. The Capt of the Bark got over the side and marked his Long on the quarter. She was painted black so we could see it very plain.

Dec 26 th

This morning before breakfast they raised whales and at nine o'clock all three boats were down giving chase. and at eleven o'clock all three boats were fast. The third mate line parted. and the first mate was fast to a very large whale so the third mate went to assist him and the whale throwed his jaw over the boat taking out a large piece and capsize the boat leaving all the men in the water. fortunately no one was hurt or lost but the mate had to cut from his whale to pick up the men. He got stove in two places by him and knocked all the oars out the boat but two. The second mate saw the was in trouble and as his whale was dead put a wafe into him and come down where the boats were. Then they towed the boat along side Mr Harris the second mate went right back after his whale and the others got the boat in on deck. Mr Harris whale was a very small one they went right to work and cut him in. we saw the whales in Longitude 40-31 Latitude 23-10

Dec 27 th

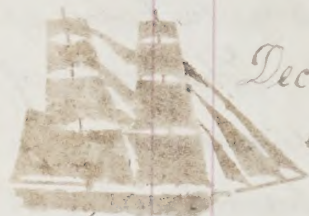
They did not start the try work last night as it was late and it would not take long to try the oil out. But this morning they were at it bright and early. and they will get it all tryed out some time to night. saw a Bree of deck and a Bark from

most head



Brig

Dec 28th We are having quite a strong breeze to day. got through with the oil last night washed of some this morning. seen two Brigs to day and a Shark and porpoises. It has been the longest day I have seen for a long time I am getting tired of whale getting home sick



Brig

Dec 29th Saw a Brig from mast head and porpoises. Daniel and I washed this morning. The mates and Cooper have been mending boats to day. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon.

Dec 30th

I have been sewing same as usual. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon. They have been mending boat again to day.

Dec 31st

It is a beautiful day over head the sky is a splendid blue and the sun is shining very brightly. but it is very rugged and has been for several days. They finished mending the boat to day. saw a large Diamond fish to day and a Brig.



Brig

Jan 1st 1879

and here it is New Years again and they pass away Year after Year each one bringing us nearer our long home. This forenoon it was very pleasant and quite smooth but after dinner it breezed up again and is quite rugged. Had quite a fine wishing one this morning. I had a little present for Daniel that I had been making and had not got it quite finished. Thought I would finish it while he was at Mast head and give it to him after tea. but he must go down and look for his account book in the drawers and found it. It was a shaving tudy and I had bought a shaving brush to put in it. we had considerable fun about

It for several of them knowed that I was making it and dead he would find it before I got it finished. Daniel was very much pleased with it. To day Daniel and I cleaned out a trunk and chest found a lot of cockroaches in among my clothes.

Jan 2nd



Another rugged day. I saw a small vessel from mast head this morning so far off could not tell what she was to night.

Saw a Bark going north. I have finished of a bosson shirt to day and made a large Calico apron. They painted the boat to day.

Jan 3rd

Another rugged day but Daniel went to mast head. put the boat out on the Cranes to day I mended some clothes and made another large Calico apron to day.



It is a most beautiful moon light evening. Daniel and I went out on deck to look over the rail and

there was a Bark under full sail going along beautifully.

Jan 4th

The Holy Sabbath



day and rugged enough all the forenoon but better this afternoon and rugged again this evening I layed on the Lounge all the forenoon and read. This afternoon layed down had a nap. played the music before tea. after tea went on deck and saw a Steamer she went through the water as nice as could be. Had a beautiful sun set to night. I have been writing in my Journal all the evening.

Jan 5th

Did not wash this morning as it blowed almost a gale of wind a brig went acrost our stern so near that we could see the men on deck. saw porpoises to day.



Brig.

This evening Daniel had pole out on his

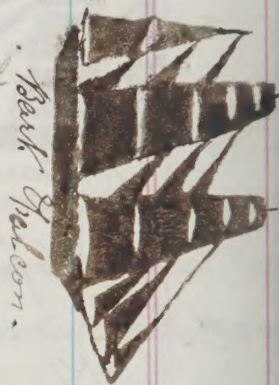
shoulder and he began to bite his ear so
 Daniel knocked him off his shoulder and he
 flew on deck the dog happened along just
 as he flew down and frightened him so he
 flew right over board but flew back on the
 rail on the out-side of the ship. we all thought
 we had lost him Mr Bourne and Mr Hart
 and Daniel all run to the rail I caught up
 the Lantarn that I had in my room and
 run to the rail and Daniel took him in
 he was very much frightened shall tie a
 string on his leg after this when he is out

Jan 6th

Washed this forenoon. had to get the clothes
 down as soon as dry for there was such a
 strong breeze saw a Merchant ship to day

Jan 7th

This morning before Daniel
 was up Mr Bourne come to our
 room door and said there
 was a Bark on the weather
 beam a whaler. so Daniel
 dressed in haste and went



on deck It was some time before they
 could make out who it was. At last
 Daniel come down said it was the
 Chalcon. Capt. Allen. So out of bed I got
 and began to fix up a little for company
 for Daniel had invited them aboard.
 It was a beautiful day and about ten
 o'clock they come aboard. we spent a very
 pleasant day together. I had quite a number
 of things to show her and we had some
 patterns to cut. and any amount of talk
 to do as we were some acquainted being
 into St. Helene together. Had a pig killed
 this morning before they come aboard.
 Our friends bid us good bye about ten
 o'clock. giving us an invitation to come
 aboard Friday if good weather.

Jan 8th

Been busy all day putting away things

and fixing some clothes to go aboard
to morrow. while sitting up in our little
room on deck fixing a pair of stays had
several pains in my right shoulder
but thought nothing of it did not think
they would amount to any thing.

on 8th

I had not been to bed more than ten or
fifteen minutes last night before there was
such a sharp pain went through my right
shoulder that I could not lay down so
sat up in bed and there I sat till one
o'clock then woke Daniel for I could
not stand it any longer for every breath
I drew seemed as though I could not
bore to draw another. Daniel got up put
a chair in the bed and fisted all the
pillows round it and fisted me as easy
as he could but nothing would relieve
the pain. He got something and rubbed
me with it. I did not shut my eyes till
four o'clock in the morning. Then Daniel
gave me a few drops of Laudanum and
I slept a little but it was not good
sleep for I was talky and laughing
Daniel said. In the morning tried to
get up succeeded in dressing and with
the help of the boy to get my room to
rights when I came to sit down to the break
fast table could not eat nothing and
came very near fainting away and had
to go to bed feeling sick and bad enough
Before we sat down to breakfast they
spook a vessel and it was the
Mattapoisett. Capt. Griss and Mr William
mak. Daniel asked the capt. aboard but
it was so rugged he did not come. After
breakfast the Bark Falcon came up
towards and Daniel spook her and told
them that I was sick and could not
come aboard. Then the Capt. wanted
Daniel to send a boat aboard to get some
book they had for us. so Mr Bourne went
aboard. Mrs Allen sent me two kinds of
Cake and a dish of Bananas put up in
sweet pickle. and a string of eggs

wide awake eggs all strung up on a string
 They come from Ascension and a little pink
 stone from Annabona. It has been very rugged
 all day. I should not been able to get aboard
 the Falcon if I had been well. about four
 o'clock this afternoon the Mattapoisett come
 up to us and the capt come aboard of us
 Mr Bourne went aboard of them. after tea he
 come back with Mr Williams he brought a lot
 of books and papers among them were some
 standards and some pumpkins that the
 Capt sent for. I was very glad to see Mr
 Williams and then he had seen dear Mother
 only seven months before and could tell me
 some thing about her. They bid us good bye
 about ten o'clock they had hard work to get
 the boat clear for it was so rugged. It has
 been rather an exciting day for me.

Jan 10th

Another rugged day. I am feeling pretty bad
 but am trying to forget my feelings by looking
 at the book and papers that they brought
 aboard yesterday. The Falcon has been in
 sight all day.

Jan 11th

We have had little better weather to day
 Daniel had my lounge brought down and
 put in my state room. and took me out
 and I layed on it some time. It was
 a change from the bed and rested me
 and then it was so much cooler. It is
 very warm down in the cabin hard work
 to lay abed.

Jan 12th

To day Daniel carried me in the after
 Cabin on the I layed there till a
 stinner then he carried me back to bed
 was so tired. I find it is not so comfort
 a place to be sick aboard a ship as it is at
 Home. although every thing has been done
 for me that can be done. They have
 a Barkentine to day.

Jan 13th To day I dressed and walked to the Cabin I find I am very weak. sat up till after dinner had my dinner in the after cabin saw a Merchant-Bark to day

Jan 14th

We are having it rugged again to day. I have been sewing a little to day. Saw a Brig to day - To night I layed could not get to sleep. Just before eleven o'clock I heard some-thing give away on deck. Then I heard it the second time and it come against the sky light - sounded as though it had broke it all to peaces. It was the fresh water cask the ropes got rotten. the last time it rolled the head come out and the water come pouring down the sky light - come all into my state room wetting every thing. Daniel called the steward up and he took up a pail of water in the after cabin. every thing is in a mush. I was very much frightened so I did not get to sleep for some hours

Jan 15th

It is quite pleasant to day although some rugged. They are mending the sky light to day the cask broke two corner part of but did not brake a pane of glass. I could not sit in the after cabin for every thing is wet through. It is very damp and cold down below here to day and soon after breakfast it began to rain so we could not dry any of the wet things I have been fixing denier a calico shirt to day.

Jan 16th

It is blowing a gale of wind to day. The vessel is tossing about fearfully. cannot stand without taking hold of some-thing. I find the bed is the best place. I have been fixing another shirt to day. It is very lonesome down below being shut up so

Jan 17th

It is blowing as hard as ever to day and blowed hard all night. the vessel rolls and tumbles about very bad. Yesterday and to day

been into bed most of the time. Daniel fixed
a chair in the bed and the pillows round it
and I have sat and sewed there are long days
18th

It is as bad as ever again to day and that
bad enough. It was very bad all through the
night. Been a large water spout very near to
the ship to day. I have been reading most
of the day but it has been a very long day indeed.

Jan 19th

The weather was some better this morning
so Daniel thought I might go on deck. so
had the boy to take my chair and work basket
and birds on deck in my room and I
stayed about an hour when it commenced
to blow hard again and Daniel thought I
had better go below. I was all ready for it
made me very tired to see the sea and hear
the wind. The sea it was very smooth to
what it had been. I don't know what it had
been for the sea was very bad. Daniel had
a hog killed this morning.

Jan 20th

We have had a dull dreary day, rainy and
wet enough. I have sat in the after cabin
all day working on a chair seat that I began
yesterday. This weather is very tiresome to me
for I cannot get round any. It is better
weather over head to night and I am in
hopes the sea will go down before morning.

Jan 21st

This morning it is beautiful. The sun is
shining brightly. It is very warm. It seems
so nice after such bad weather so long. I was
on deck right away after breakfast and dined
and I washed and after we got through I
arranged my plants in the sky light. This
evening done a little patching.

Jan 22nd

Have seen two Merchant Barks to day
It has been cloudy and chilly all day I have
got the Rheumatism in my Shoulder to day
have felt miserable all day been working
on my chair seat and Daniel has been
making a trunk cover the stowed mast head
this forenoon.

Jan 23rd

Raining this forenoon but nice and
pleasant this afternoon seen nothing to day
Daniel worked on the trunk again to day
and I on my chair seat.

Jan 24th

This morning at six o'clock heard the
cry from mast head, There she blows,
Daniel ran on deck with his night shirt
and pants on found out it was sperm
whales. come down dressed went to mast
head. at seven we had break-fast. after
breakfast they lowered three boats were
gone all day. Come to the ship at six o'clock
with no whale all hand feeling very low
spirited

Jan 25th

A fine day good breeze. raised
something before break-fast thought it was
whales but it was not. Then they raised
something else this afternoon did not find
out what it was. It is very cool to night.

Jan 26th

I did not go on deck this morning as
it was blowing very strong took my sewing
in the after cabin it has blowed all day
with some rain.

Jan 27th

another blowy rainy day and cold enough
blowed all night. I have not been on deck
to day been sewing and reading.

Jan 28th

it has been very pleasant and warm in
the middle of the day washed this morning
Daniel stowed mast head this forenoon saw
porpoises and grampus and a very large
turtle.

Jan 29th

We have had a fine day till four
o'clock then it breezed up and rained
and cold enough. Daniel stowed mast

head this forenoon saw a small Turtle
The men have been mending sails and
scraping ship outside getting the grass
of that had grown on the side

Jan 30th

Rainy and cold to day. have not been
on deck been busy sewing.

Jan 31st

The last day of January another month
rolled into Eternity and so the month
and years pass away never to return -
It has been very pleasant to day but I
have been very busy all day helping the
clean out my state room getting the
cock-roaches out, so have not been on deck
much. went up after tea to see them
after a Turtle. They got along side of him
but could not get him. Have seen two
sails to day a Bark and Brig



Feb 1st

The sabbath day. It is very pleasant to
day morning. I went on deck stayed till
most ten o'clock when it came up a rain
squall and blowed and was so cold that
I went below and to night it is blowed
and is very rugged. got the board round
the sky-light and every thing fastened
down for the night. saw a Bark thought
at first it was a whaler. run of to her side
we found out our mistake. It was a
merchant Bark. How I would like to be
with dear Mother to night in our little Home



Feb 2nd

Been blowing all day and a very bad sea.
several seas struck her and it sounded as
though we had struck a rock. Did not
wash to day. been sewing. I did not go

deck till just before tea to see two bark that
come quite near to us. Been three bark and
a brig in sight to day.

Feb 3rd

A fine day. washed this morning. The
vessel has rolled from one side to the other
all day. It is very tire-some. Saw grampus
just before tea they thought at first it was
a sperm whales spout.

Feb 4th

A beautiful day just like summer. every
thing seems to want to get out in the sun.
The water seems to be alive with porpoises.
Saw two large turtle they tried to strike them
but could not.

Feb 5th

A pleasant day but very rugged. Daniel
stood mast-head this forenoon. saw
white water several times but could not
make out what it was.

Feb 14th

They called Daniel in the night thought
they see a light-aboard of a ship. But it was
the Light-House on Cape Horn. This morning
when I come on deck could see the land
quite plain. It is very high. Mountainous land
have not had any wind to day scarcely can
see the land to night. a brig in sight to day.



Feb 15th
A fine day. Saw a ship to day: - ship -

Feb 16th

Washed this morning. It is warm and
pleasant as in the middle of summer.
The ship was in sight this morning. I began
a tucked skirt to day.

Feb 17th

It was very rugged all
through the night and has
been all day to day. saw a large ship.

Feb 18th

Four sails in sight to day
one was a large ship the others
were not near enough to make
out what they were. This ship
we could see quite plain. Been
lost to two dolphins lost them both. Daniel
is making a frame for Capt Edwards
picture and I am tucking a skirt. The men
have been mending sail. Job West split
yesterday. Had a rain squall this evening.

Feb 19th

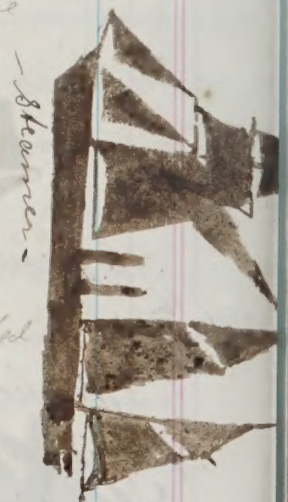
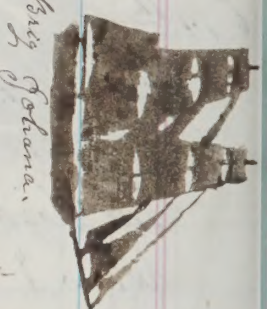
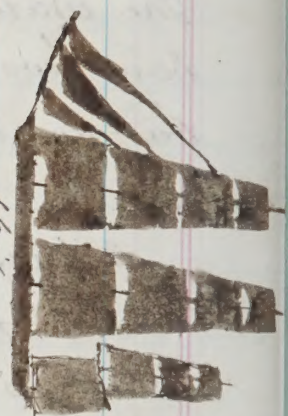
Pleasant day, strong breeze. Five sails in
sight to day from mast head. seen nothing
to day. Cooper is making me a pretty little
tub out of different kinds of wood. Had a
rain squall this evening.

Feb 20th

A ship passed close to us
this morning before I was
on deck. When I came on
deck there was a Brig astern of
us a short distance off. Daniel
sent Mr Bourne aboard with
with some letters that we had
of a Capt that wanted us to
send if we had the opportunity.
This vessel was from Santo the
Capt was Duch. had his wife with
him and one child aboard a
little girl. The name of the vessel was Johan
Marie Loaded with cotton going to Palermo
England. Mr. B. did not leave
the letters as they would not
be in till may and we shall
be in before that. Have seen a
steamer two brigs two barks
and a ship to day. Cooper finished
of my little tub to day and it
is a nice little affair.

Feb 21st

Have seen two barks and
two brigs to day. Daniel has
been fixing on handles on the
new tub. I have been sewing
same as usual.



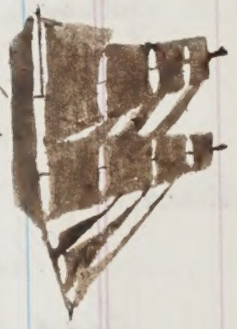
Feb 22nd. Have seen 6 Barks and
two Brigs again to day I have
wrote some in a letter to my
Dear Mother and some in my journal: Bark:
Feb 26th



Nothing of any account the last three days
This morning before breakfast they raised
whales. The mates eat a hasty break-fast.
Daniel eat none was at mast-head, lowered
two boats right away. In a short time Daniel
went down in his boat taking Mr Vander
hoop with him at ten o'clock he come
back to the ship with a whale and the other
two boats still chased the whales. They come
aboard at three o'clock but had no whales
after they all got aboard commenced to cut-
in. did not put out any stage he was so
small. cut over the side. had it all cut-
in in a short time, have seen a Bark
a Brig and a Schooner to day.

Feb 27th

Boiling this morning when
I come on deck. It has been
quite rugged all day. The vessel
tossing about every which way.
saw a brig to day



Feb 28th

Got through boiling in the
night some time. To day they
have been putting things in
their place and cleaning up
a little. My teeth began to
pain me before dinner to day



March 1st

Blowing a gale of wind to day I have not
been on deck. It has been one of the longest
days I think I ever saw. I had the teeth ache
all night and my face is swelled all out of
shape to day and I am feeling most sick
lazed about part of the day. I shall be so
glad when next month comes in for we
shall go in and I shall get letters.

280
March 2nd

Pleasant this morning but my face felt so bad did not wash. Daniel is making me a very pretty paper knife of Black Ebony and Tortoise shell, setting the handle with pearl and silver. The men have been scouring the paint work all over the ship to day.

March 3rd

This morning Daniel washed for me. would not let me was afraid I would take cold. It has been calm and warm as the middle of summer all day, till towards night. It breezed up and we had a rain squall.

March 4th

Rain squalls all day. some times blowing very hard. had to take in sail every other thing all day.

March 5th Raining and blowy again to day. I made out to stop in my room on deck till dinner time. It rained down in every part of it. had some very heavy rain squalls to day.

March 6th

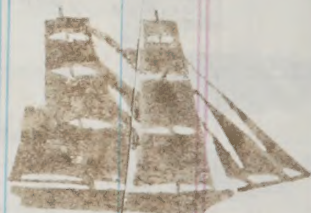
This morning on awaking up heard it rain very hard. But it has not rained any since morning. but blowed very hard some part of the time and a very bad sea on. see two vessels from mast head. I have sat below all day.

March 9th

Washed this morning. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon saw a large bill fish and a Brig. Men are fitting rigging.

March 10th

Four vessels in sight this morning. Two Bark and two Brigs. I have been pining to day. It has been a very warm pleasant day, and not much wind.



March 11th

This morning on coming on deck saw a short distance from us. Daniel had our flag hoisted and he hoisted his and he was a Duckman. When we got the signal flag out going to talk with him. He hoisted his but



They were different code than ours, so Daniel sent Mr Bourne aboard. I fixed up a package of Books and papers and sent him but he did not care for them as he could not read very good English. Half past eight Mr B went aboard got back at 10 o'clock. The Capt sent me a basket of Irish potatoes and quite a number of beef Tongues. The vessels name was More. did not get the Capt name. The vessel was very pretty she was painted white. she was only 17 days from Rio. Grand bound to New York with a cargo of Hides. Mr Bourne took aboard the letters of Capt Hulford and the Capt took them. Saw another Bark to day. Caught a large dolphin to night after tea.

March 12th

A very warm day indeed. Our friend has been in sight all day. Have had no breeze till after tea to night. Finished of a tidy to day.

March 13th

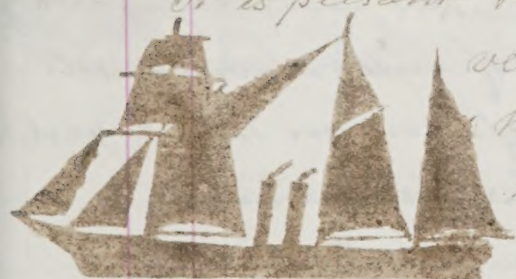
Another pleasant day. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon. I finished of my sucked shirt to day.

March 14th

Been mending clothes. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon and this afternoon. Finished of a frame that he has been making to put Capt Edwards picture in.

March 15th

It is pleasant to day but very rugged the vessel is pitching very bad. Had a strong breeze all day. Saw a large steamer come quite near to us, so we could see the people on her deck with the aid of the glasses. She looked pretty enough.



March 16th

Washed this morning for it was a beautiful warm morning but about 11 o'clock a squall came up and it has blown and rained.

by spells all day. took my starched clothes down and hung them up in the after Cabin. Commenced Mr Williams a watch to day

March 17th Rained with thunder to day. had some very hard showers. Daniel began a jewel box for me to day out of black Ebony going to set it with silver and pearl. I have got the Rheumatism in my shoulders to day it is so damp.

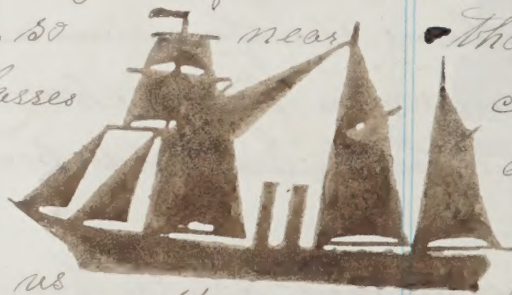
March 18th We have had a very disagreeable day rain squalls all day. my house leaks all over makes it very bad for me for I cannot stop below for it is so warm when it rains for they have to have the sky tight on. Saw two merchant barks this forenoon. after tea to night Mr Harris struck two dolphins did not succeed in getting either of them



March 19th We have had a most beautiful day. a little rough towards night. I have been to work on the watch case and began a little work chair for Mother. Daniel has been setting in silver in the jewel box. This evening had six little pigs born.



March 20th A beautiful day. Daniel stoved most here this forenoon. Just after dinner a large steamer passed us so near that with the aid of glasses gentlemen on deck she passed us and was soon out of sight. I rode till three o'clock this afternoon then layed down. had a shower this evening.



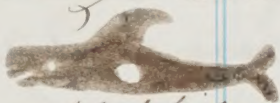
March 21st Another large steamer passed us this morning but not near enough so we could not see the people on deck. Can see the land. The Island of Kern Noronka. There is a 800 hundred Le



high. Looking at it to day, sometimes it looked just like a church with its tall steeple. Then again it ^{a sugar} loaf and at another time looked like a light-house. They say there are a number of convicts on this island. Daniel stovel mast head this forenoon seen nothing in the water to day. Daniel has been sitting in silver in my jewel box.

March 22nd

It has been a very disagreeable day so damp and chilly. I have been writing in my journal and reading a little to day. have seen black fish



March 23rd

black fish

This morning it was lovely and pleasant so Daniel and I went to washing we had got about half through when it began to rain and it came down in torrents all day. I have been to work on a watch case.

March 24th

This morning it had cleared away beautiful. Daniel hung out my clothes and I sewed stops on them and the boys hung them up they were all dry long before dinner finished of the watch case to day.

March 25th

Ironed again to day got through at two o'clock had a large ironing. Laid down this afternoon. Daniel turned out a piece of bone on the turning lag this afternoon for a little haggling what not he is making for me.

March 26th

Nothing worthy of note the last four days. We have made one hundred and fifty two miles the last twenty four hours. We washed this morning only hanging the ship clothes for the wind was blowing so hard. we put a line across my room on deck and hung the clothes that I washed to carry ashore. Daniel has been turning

some peaces for the what-not. I have taken
 waist of the skirt and put the skirt on a
 binding and made two blue bows. They saw
 a vessel from mast head but at a distance
 could not tell what she was. Saw Black fish-

March 31st

Crossed this morning got
 through at twelve o'clock this afternoon have been
 mending some and fitting some clothes to
 ashore. Saw another vessel from mast head
 could not tell what she was. Made a turn
 and eighty miles the last twenty four hours
 Daniel turned the last post for the what-not
 to day.

April 1st Had the boy to clean out my room and
 deck after he had got it cleaned Daniel
 painted the wood work all white and the
 floor green and sprinkled it white. It looks
 very nice and clean. I cleaned out my
 drawers in my state room and bunched
 round a little piece of carpeting to put
 down to my room door on deck.

April 2nd



Black-fish
to day

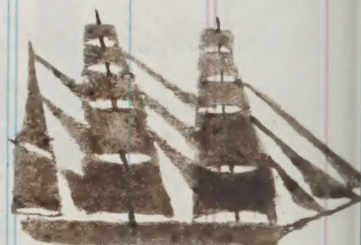
saw a Black fish and a Bark
 to day. I had to sit in the after cabin
 on account of my room being painted
 been sewing. We have made
 2 hundred and thirty miles the
 last twenty four hours

April 3rd

Had the boy to clean out my state room
 to day. and I have been picking up things
 and putting them in my valise and trunk
 to carry ashore. Seen Black
 fish and a Bark to day.
 only been 75 miles
 to day.



Black fish



April 4th I have not done much of any thing
 to day. Seen two Barks going the same way
 we are. no doubt bound to Barbadoes



April 5th Bark

Bark

A fine day but not so good a breeze as



Bark

Bark

yesterday. I have been writing and reading a little to day. Saw two Barks going the same way we are. Towards night Daniel spook one of them. got the signal flags out and talked with him his name was Lord Nelson from Liverpool. When a come up to us and hailed us they had lost their way and Daniel gave them the course. They were all colored aboard of her. We made the land at five o'clock to night to take to anchor so have to lay off an on to night. We told the Capt. aboard of the Bark with our signal flags that we see land he thanked us and changed his course and went along with us, he was going into Barbadoes.

April 6th

We layed off and on all night and this morning at six o'clock they were getting anchor of the bows and at eight o'clock dropped anchor. The tide was running strong and a squall struck us and we run of an English ship. carried away jib-boom and damaged the figure head, which was a lady, and slightly her other ways. done considerable damage to us carried away our jib-boom and stove one of our boats and hurt the stern of the vessel some. I was very much frightened. the steward helped me below. Daniel went aboard of the Capt's vessel as soon as it was over to see what damage was done. after breakfast the Capt. come aboard of us. We did not get ready to go ashore till after one o'clock. but they sent the letters of to us. Daniel went ashore before I did. and while he was gone they sent the letters and papers. When we got ready to go ashore one of the Whitfields clerks come of with a boat took us ashore. he carried us right to

the store. where we stopeed some time I meet with a Mrs Michel from New York she was in a merchant vessel her Husband was in the store and several of the Capt. which I was introduced to. Then the same gentleman went with us to the House where we were going to board. a Lady and her daughter kept it by the name of Ferrance In the evening we went for a walk to the Ice House and got ice-cream. I got one Letter from Mother to day one from Rebecca one from Daniels Mother and a lot of papers from Mother and some from the wing I did not get to sleep till quite late for I had been through so much that was

and then having so much news from home -

April 17th A fine morning get up about seven oclock daniel went aboard of the vessel before break-fast. Had break-fast at ten oclock Then daniel went down street did not come back till half past two oclock. At five oclock to night daniel hired a two seated Carriage and we went for a drive we asked the young Lady of the House to take one seat and a Capt. Manaford to take the other. He boarded at the House he had run his vessel on a reef a large iron vessel she lay right off one end of Barbadoes We went about 7 miles on our drive it is very pleasant out in the Country here. some very pretty dwelling houses. saw a pretty Chapel. we went out to the Barracks every thing looked very neat. saw some of the men in tents there was quite a number of tents pitched had a nice large Glaspitable and several other large Houses where the officers live. After coming back to the board house two Capt. and the young Lady and Daniel and I went to the Ice House and got Ice cream. Come back to the House after taking a short walk. did not get to bed till twenty minutes past Twelve and only slept a couple hours towards morning.

April 18th A bright pleasant morning daniel was

up and aboard the ship before break-fast
 after break-fast daniel went with me down
 to Whitfield's store to get some things for
 the concert. Got a very pretty blue and
 white dress skirt. It was poplin. Looks very
 much like silk got a s to match and
 blue ribbon for bows. also got a pair of white
 knicks and a lace pocket-chief and a braid
 for my hair. Then went back to the Hotel
 Then went right across the way and had
 my dress skirt cut and left it to be made.
 I have been busy hemming quilts all day for
 a while. That I am going to wear

April 9th to the Concert. My things come home
 towards night all finished and this
 evening we went to the promenade
 Concert. It was a very fine affair.
 The and his family had the
 Gallery to themselves. The Band was in
 attendance. a large number of ladies
 took part in the. The people
 were dressed beautifully. The singing
 was very fine. after the concert went
 over to the Ice house got Ice Cream.
 We got back to the Hotel between ten
 and eleven o'clock.

April 10th
 Went out to the corner store with
 Mustard this morning to get a globe
 to put some gold fish in. That the Lady
 where we boarded gave me but did not
 succeed in getting any. Been making
 a couple of gentlemen's bows for the girl
 here at the house to give to a young man.
 In the evening daniel and I went to
 the Oh. It was very good but very
 poorly attended got back to the Hotel
 between eleven and twelve o'clock.

April 11th
 Daniel went aboard the ship bright
 and early this morning. after break-
 fast daniel went with me down

to Whitfields got a black silk dress a very nice one. I was quite surprised when Daniel told me to pick out one got a nice pocket handkerchief and some linen also a stand cover and a mat. Did not go out any where this evening:

April 13th

A fine Sabbath morning. Daniel went to Church this forenoon at eleven o'clock with Capt. Mens. I did not go. It was not because I did not want to go but I had nothing that was nice enough to wear. They dress very stylish here. This afternoon Daniel got a carriage and we went for a drive. Went about five miles on the road that leads to Spikes town should have gone way to the place but it was so dusty and not a very pleasant road. Mr Bourne and Mr Harris came to the Hotel to day.

April 13th

Another fine day. This evening went to ride. invited Capt. Mens to take a seat with us he accepted. went to hear the Band play. where the Band played was a very pretty place a large square green place level and smooth as a floor. The carriage drive right on the green and stand while the band plays. some few of the Ladies will get out and walk round. There is a beautiful wide road way round this green. after the band had finished we took a short drive.

April 14th

Husband and I went for a walk this morning. visited a church yard and grave yard all in one went round the church did not go into the church but looked into the window. did not go out again to day or evening. Husband and Capt. Mens went to a Concert this evening did not stop long for they did not like it. before going to the Concert went down to the Ice House and sent us all some ice cream to the home.

April 15th

Daniel was off all the forenoon. Mr Bourne came to the Hotel. wanted

to know if I would like to go down to De. Costas and look round. so I got my hat and we went down looked at the fine things they treated us with some kind of nice cold drink. when we come out Mr Bourne said guess we would go down to the Ice House and get some Ice cream. Then went and took a short walk showed me where he boarded when he was here with his wife then we went back to the Hotel and I was tired enough for it was very warm. This evening Daniel and I went to the Theatre. One of the colored servants went with us carried the sun Umbrella over my head and my fan and glasses. Then she come for us when it was done about half past eleven

April 16th

after Break-fast this forenoon Daniel and I went down to De. Costas bought a Carpet and a center rug. This after-noon a Capt. come to the Hotel he was going direct to New York said he would take the Carpet and ~~and~~ send it on to New Bedford by express so Daniel went down to De. Costas and had the Carpet rolled up in oil-cloth and sewed up in canvass and I sat down and wrote mother a short letter and towards night Daniel went off with the Capt. Dickson aboard the vessel Bark Atlantic by name. he gave the Capt 3 dollars he see the Capt. off then come back to the Hotel. a whaler come in this evening Bark Edward Everett Capt Silvia. he come to the Hotel and I got considerable news about the people at home.

April 17th

A beautiful morning Daniel went down street before break-fast. I dressed in my black suit this morning before breakfast

as we were going aboard the iron vessel to spend the day. This morning Mr Bouene came to the Hotel a little while. Before break-fast Capt. Maniface came to the Hotel has been stopping out in the Country a few days a young gentleman came with him he is stopping at Barbadoes for his health. They took break-fast with us. at eleven o'clock Capt. Maniface, Daniel and I went down to the pier and also the young gentleman. Before getting down to the pier we met the Capt. of the iron ship. Capt. Edwards. when we arrived at the pier we met with a Mrs. Smith and two children that were going aboard we all got into the boat and in a few minutes were aboard the vessel. She was a fine large ship and had a nice large cabin made me think of a steamers cabin. She was loading with sugar loading by steam. She was going to take a few passengers Capt. Maniface for one. Her name was Junna going to London. The capt's wife was a little bit of a woman. They were Scotch people. She is going to have a baby. We had what they call lunch about one o'clock then tea at six o'clock. we bid our new made friends good bye about half past seven o'clock when we got to the Hotel Daniel wanted me to go to the Theatre so we went. had a very good play. The flower girl and the Husband and wife. Most twelve o'clock when we got back to the Boarding house and tired enough was I.

April 18th A rainy day and very chilly. I am not feeling well at all to day. Have not been out any where to day. Capt. Silvia came to the Hotel this evening and stopped all night. Capt. Mens was here to. spent a very pleasant evening:

April 19th

April 20th A splendid morning. did not get up till quite late. Capt. Silvia came to the Hotel this forenoon and he and I went for a walk. Mr. Bourne and Mr. Harris came ashore to day going to Spikes town. I did not go out till after tea the

Daniel and I went to see a church. It was a fine looking church we looked inside and walked round the church yard which was full of graves. Then took a walk up a very pleasant road saw some very pretty flowers in front of houses as we passed along it was about dark when we got back to the House. This evening Capt. Silvia, Capt. Mers and Capt. Edwards and his mate and a Mr Goate was at the Hotel had quite a social time.

April 20th

This morning Daniel and I went to the Photograph rooms got some views of the place. Come back to the Hotel got breakfast then went down to Whitfields stayed several hours got a few little articles for my self and picked out some thing for Capt. Silvia that he wanted to send to his daughter as she is going to be married. Daniel went off with Capt. Silvia and when I got ready to go Mr Whitfield sent one of their boys with me did not go out again till after dinner. Then Daniel and I and Capt. Silvia took a Carriage went and heard the band play. After we got back to the Hotel Daniel wanted to go to the Ice House and get ice cream so we did. When I got to bed I was so tired that I could not sleep.

April 21st

A beautiful morning Daniel went aboard the ship bright and early. Found eleven of our men gone. The boy come and took a lot of things of to the ship for me. This morning I did not go out any where till evening. Then Daniel and Capt. Silvia and I went to the Ice House got ice cream. Then took a walk round the square as it was beautiful and moon-light.

April 22nd

Daniel went aboard the ship come back to breakfast. I went out after breakfast one of the servants from the House went with me to show me the way to the different stores. It was so warm I was glad to get back to the House. A Capt. Hammond come to the Hotel to day stopped a short time. He lives

in Marion. another Capt come with him
 dont know his name. This evening at
 six o'clock a carriage come to the door took us
 and Capt Silvia out to the Governors place
 where there was to be fire-works. It was quite
 a drive out there about two miles then when
 we got to the Bard it was quite a walk to where
 they were going to have the Fire-works. There was
 a large crowd of people there the Band was
 attendance and it went off very finely. Come
 out the Bard when it was done it was a
 perfect jam and such a lot of carriages. Capt
 Silvia went and looked for our carriage but
 could not find it so Daniel left me with
 him and he went and found it after a
 while. We got back to the Hotel a little past
 ten o'clock. I soon retired being very tired.

April 23rd

This morning put my things in the valise
 and trunk as we are going to sea to day.
 Daniel went with me down to ~~Sea~~
 Whitfields to say good bye and we then
 went to the Ice House. Capt. Silvia went
 with us, had a nice dinner of cold chicken
 and fried ham and eggs, peas, lettuce, bread
 and butter and some nice tea. When we
 went into Dr. Castas and said good bye
 they gave me 50 pesos. Then back to the House
 and took leave of them. Then we started
 for the pier Capt. Silvia went down with
 us to see us off. he seemed to feel quite bad
 when he bid us good bye. We went along
 side of Capt. Hammonds vessel the
 Montezuma to get a package of papers and
 books that he said we could have. Then to our
 own ship it then being about three o'clock
 got under way as soon as possible.

April 24th

We are having it quite suggest to stay. I
 am feeling sad enough. went to bed this
 forenoon. We sighted the Island of Martinique
 and also Dominica. Lined off and on all night.

April 25th a beautiful morning. When I came on deck here was the high mountains of Dominica close to so I got my glasses and looked all along as we sailed along. Saw some very pretty green cultivated spots and houses scattered here and there. Daniel changed his clothes and about 10 o'clock took a boat and crew and went ashore at a small place called Roseau a small town to see if he could find a dominica for wood and water. got back about four o'clock brought a piece of beef and three heads of cabbage. two bottles of wine. We have been beating up to dominica all day. Did not drop anchor till half past seven this evening. about five o'clock a colored gentleman a Mr Riviere came aboard he stopped to tea which we had at eight o'clock he took leave of us soon after tea. It is a beautiful moon-light night.

April 26th

A lovely Sabbath morning. Four or five black men come off to the ship this morning in a canoe brought a few oranges. The gentlemen invited us to come ashore to his place to day so we made ourselves ready and left the ship about half past ten. It was only a short distance to the shore and a very short distance after we landed to the gentlemen's house. The house stood on a little hill. It was very cool there and we engaged ourselves very much. had dinner about one o'clock. had fresh meat soup then fried meat and cabbage then fried cakes and preserve wines &c. In the afternoon went out for a walk on the place. Had a peo-cock on the place a very pretty one. The mills were only a little way from the house where they make the sugar. The gentleman had chairs brought out and we sat down. It being on a hill we had a good prospect and it was a beautiful prospect. The large field of sugar cane and in back the high mountains all covered with green looking so cool and pretty one mountain rising up above another way in the distance then out in the bay the water looking so bright and blue. We came aboard about five

oclock the gentleman come with us. he gave us five large pine-apples the largest ones I ever saw and several coconuts and some man. Mr Rivere stoped to tea with us after tea got the pictures out and had some music passed quite a pleasant evening took leave of us at nine oclock. Daniels birth day to day.

April 27th

A fine morning after raining all night. after breakfast Daniel and I got into the boat Daniel stoped and got out to several places along shore to look at some wood that was for sale Then we went to the little village. first went into the wash-womans that took a lot of clothes to wash for me. Then went to another house. I dont remembre their names. was a man and his wife and two daughters one married with one child. Then went into a store. we stayed ashore till most twelve oclock Then went back to the ship. This afternoon Daniel went to another place to see wood found some he liked. which are getting wood and water of to day. Daniel got a lot of oranges and bananas to day. Dominica makes me think of the East Indies Islands very much. It is so green and plenty of coconuts trees.

April 28th

A fine a morning as ever was seen. The black men are on deck with a few lew and coconuts. Lemons and I dont know what all. I did not stop long on deck as I had got to make my self ready to go a visiting to a plantation that a gentleman has invited us to. about half past nine we started to go ashore. When we got ashore the horses were not there according to promise so we went to the same house that we were to Yesterday did not have to wait long before the servants come with the horses. we were soon mounted and on our way. It was a beautiful drive through the tall Sugar Cane. The roads were quite good though very steep at places and

rocky. But the horses were sure footed being used to the road. When we arrived at the house sitting on the veranda was Mr Callender and two daughters and a minister and two daughters and another lady they were their visiting. They all left on horse back about an hour after we got there. They had got to be on horse back some six hours after lunch Mr Callender and his married daughter Mrs Seal and husband and little boy and his other daughter and Daniel and my-self went for a walk went up along what they call the canal a narrow stream of water stored in each side it was very pretty and cool along this stream the trees hanging over both sides. This stream of water lead to the mill when we come back went to the mill saw them going through all the different process of making sugar saw them pressing the juice out of the cane and boiling and the room where they kept the Hogsheads of sugar. Had some of the Juice right from the press. Then we went to a little house that they were building it was up on a little hill it was being built for the head colored man that over sees the mill. after seeing all that was to be seen went back to the house tired enough after our tramp. We had what they call dinner at six o'clock after dinner set out on the veranda and nothing to do but I must stop all night. So Daniel took a horse and went down to the place sent a note of to Mr Bourne. he was only gone fifteen or twenty minutes and it was a good mile if not more up there. Had prayers about nine o'clock and all retired.

April 29th

A beautiful morning. when I come to get up this morning my face was swelled all out of shape with the Erysipelas and I was feeling bad enough they gave me some rum to bathe my face with. Then they gave us tea and coffee and cake and crackers. I was feeling so badly that in a short time we bid our new made friends and mounted our horses and come down to

The Town stopped to The same house that we went to the day before. They gave me some rum to bathe my face in and some Florida Water. Then they got me a cup of Tea with bread and butter and little cakes did not have to stop very long before the boat came and we went down to the Beach I was glad enough to get into her but more pleased to get aboard the vessel. I got my clothes of as soon as I could and got right into bed. Mr Riviere come of to the ship to day.

April 30th

This morning I could not see out of one eye at all and the other almost closed. Face swelled all out of shape and an broke out all over. Mr Riviere sent me off some arrow-root gruel and some preserves Daniel went ashore a little while and while he was ashore Mr Riviere sent these things of to me. When Daniel come of to the ship Mr R. come of with him.

May 1st

Daniel went ashore this forenoon got back about one o'clock Mr Riviere come of with him they had dinner together as the rest had got through then after dinner went ashore again & Mr Riviere brought me of a bowl of chicken soup for my dinner of course I could not eat it. It was so sick. Daniel took tea with Mr Riviere. While Daniel was ashore Mr Riviere sent me off a little basket and in it was a half a dozen little sugar images made from the sugar cane juice. There was a sheep a dog two little pigs and a They looked very clear and nice. Daniel got back about seven o'clock in the evening he to go down to the town to get a bill. Daniel and Mr Riviere ran race on horse back. Mr Riviere come of with Daniel he came in my room and bid me good bye.

May 2nd

We are three years out to day. at day-light

weighed anchor. before we got started Mr
Kivier was of to say good bye. we had a nice
little breeze. saw two schooners this forenoon
We were right abreast of Lord Lukes Island
at twelve o'clock and Daniel
kept coming down and telling
me what a pretty place it
was. wished I could see it.
so about one o'clock as there
was no wind I put on my
clothes and water-proof cloak
and cape putting the hood
over my head and face and
went on deck to see the place only stoped
two or three minutes. It was a very pretty
place. looked almost as large as Barbadoes
It's a French place. a large French man of
war steamer lay there. A large man of war
steamer passed us this noon I could see
her when I was on deck and saw a large
ship going the same way we are
saw porpoises and black fish today



Steamer -

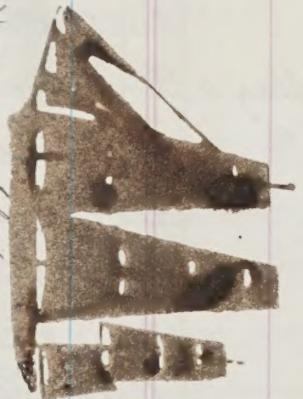
May 3rd

It was calm all night and all the forenoon but a breeze



black fish

Spoke up after dinner. caught
a porpoise before breakfast
saw a fin-back. and a
brig that Daniel saw today
at Kasaan the day he went
there. This forenoon we were
right opposite a place called
Mount Serrat a small place
Daniel thinks it so bad that
I have to lose sight of all
these pretty Islands

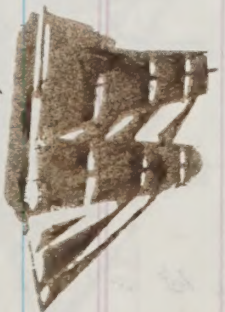


Ship

May 4th

Passed St. Cristobal this
morning about eight -

between eleven and twelve
o'clock saw the Island of
St. Martin. raised hump
back whales this forenoon
run off for them but see
nothing more of them.



Hump -

May 5th We are out of sight of land. seen nothing to day

May 7th See nothing yesterday. To day saw a Brig and porpoises

May 8th To day saw a Bark. raised white water this afternoon but saw nothing more of it. another vessel ahead of us cannot tell what she is

May 9th This forenoon I was feeling some better. so daniel helped me put away some of my shore clothes. made me feel very tired. but I am glad they are away. see nothing to day

May 10th A beautiful cool sabbath morning I commenced a letter to dear Mother to day. seen four vessels from mast head to day but at such a distance could not tell what they were

May 11th Did not wash this forenoon as I did not feel hardly strong enough. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon saw a large Merchant ship and a Bark They passed us. Mr Harris caught a porpoise and a dolphin after tea to night. Daniel made me a little shelf to day to sit my globe of gold fish in.

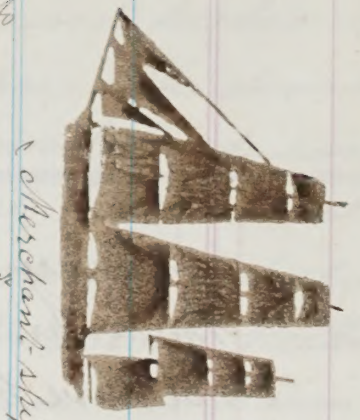
May 12th This morning rained quite hard so gave up washing. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon saw a large ship. we have had quite a pleasant day after all

May 13th A fine morning but very cool and a strong breeze but I washed this morning



Saw another large ship to day

May 14th This morning before we were up Mr Bourne come to our state room door and said there was a whaler a short distance from us. Daniel dressed went right on deck soon found out it was the sea fox capt. Daniel spoke him asked him aboard. he came aboard about 9 o'clock stayed till between eleven and twelve at night. we had a very pleasant time.



Merchant ship



Back sea horse

May 15th

Did not get up to break fast this morning come out and got my breakfast about eight o'clock had to lay down again this afternoon for I was so tired. Sitting up so late last night. Daniel and Mr Bourne went aboard the sea horse this evening. they did not stay very late. The Capt. sent me a lot of letter paper and a large piece of wax

May 16th

This morning Capt E. come aboard again. It was eight o'clock when he come aboard he stayed till half past twelve at night. he brought me a bottle of wine and his album and some little frame pictures for me to look at. we enjoyed a very pleasant day together. They saw squid from mast-head to day but nothing more.

May 17th

A fine day. saw the sea-fox at a distance. Seen nothing more to day. Layed down this afternoon.

May 18th

This morning on getting up found it raining very hard. so no washing to day we have had very heavy thunder and sharp lightning all the forenoon. Saw a water spout of deck when it was raining



Back sea horse

and very thick could only see the boiling on the water. This afternoon a large ship passed and we have had it squally all day and this evening it is dark as pitch and a vessel passed astern of us quite near. we were laying back. but Daniel went out on the hour and see he was coming so near that he had sail put on and run off a short distance. I could see her red light - we had up red and green lights.

May 19th

Washed to day. had a very warm day. hardly any wind. my clothes dried splendid. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon saw a schooner way of in the off

May 20th

Porpoises played under the bows to day and Mr Bourne tried to get one but did not succeed seen nothing more to day.

May 21st

Saw a schooner and a brig to day the schooner was very small like our little pilot boat at home. she come near enough so I could see her men on deck she went through the water like a bird. we have had a strong breeze all day. Daniel has been writing in his ships books and I have been working on a chair seat and on a shirt for Daniel.

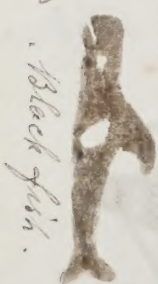


May 22nd

Rainy and cold this morning but cleared up this afternoon and the cooper has been putting a new wing the eagle that is on the stern of the vessel saw black fish and squid this forenoon

May 23rd

A lovely day. raised something at mast thought it whales but turned out to be old stuff Daniel had about lowered. It was



about eleven o'clock then, and picked up a very large hard pine spar. after dinner raised a schooner from mast-head, soon reported men at her mast-head, and at four o'clock Daniel had them to tack ship and run down to her. It was the Ellen Rodman Capt. from Fair Haven. He came aboard took tea stayed till twenty minutes past one o'clock. I had a bad cold went to bed feeling most sick. The Capt. brought a late shipping list and some standards. I have been writing to Daniel's father and mother to day.

May 25th

A nice day. I did not get up till between eight and nine o'clock. been sewing and reaching have not felt very well to day have such a cold. a large steamer passed astern of us to day.

May 26th

Washed this morning. Two Brigs in sight towards night.

May 27th

Another fine day. I have been Daniel has been writing in his ship's books. seen two Barks a Brig and a schooner.

May 28th

Another beautiful day saw a Brig seen nothing else to day.

May 29th

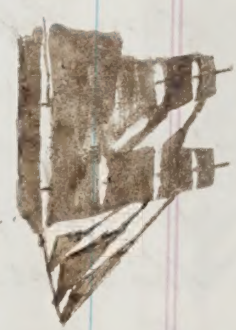
A fine day seen nothing.

May 30th

It has been cloudy most all day seen two Merchant Barks. One of them hoisted her flag he was a Dutchman we hoisted ours and he then hoisted signal flags wanted to know what our was so Daniel had our signal flags brought up and answered him. This was after dinner finished of an eleven to day. The Boy wasted out my room to day.



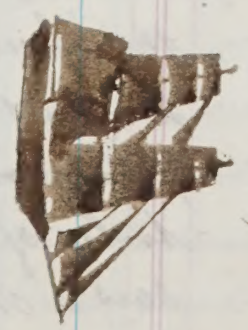
Steamer.



Brig



A Dutch Merchant Bark



Brig

May 31st to June sabbath day, I have been better writing
day. seen a Bark

June 1st It is quite rugged to day but I washed
head only a few peaces. saw a clown floating on
the water this afternoon and a shovel nosed
shark.

June 2nd Been very damp all day. seen a small
turtle and towards night a piece of squ
passed close to the ship so I had a good
chance to see it. I have been ironing a
dress and some laces for we are going into
Bermuda in a few days.

June 3rd This morning Daniel came down in
the State room while I was combing my
hair. Said the wind was right ahead. I was
not surprised for we are trying to get to
Bermuda. seen a schooner
and a Black fish to day.
I have not felt well the
last three days layed down
this afternoon. Fixed Daniel
a shirt to day and finished
of my letter for home. Mr
Koune's Birth day 39.

June 4th A bright pleasant morning. Black fish seen
this morning only nothing else seen through
the day

June 5th Another beautiful morning Bermuda light
seen last night about nine o'clock. This morn
ing about eight o'clock raised a barrel from
mast head. Daniel had a boat lowered and
picked it up. It was empty. Looked like some
vessels water cask. Daniel stowed mast head
this forenoon said he saw land soon after
he went up. This afternoon at 4 o'clock a
pilot came along side but as we were going
to lay off an on did not want his services.
saw a Merchant Bark coming out of Bermuda
also a Brig and another vessel at a distance.

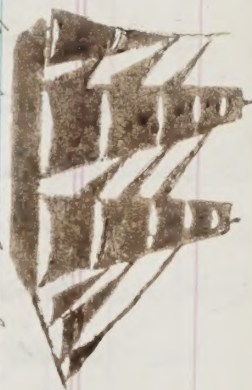
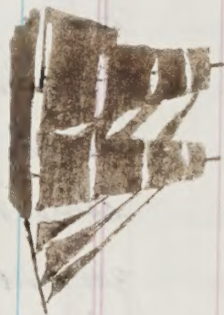


could not tell what she was. saw the land plain this afternoon at 4 o'clock. but it is almost calm to night. We got twelve fath out of the barrel to day.

June 6th Last night about twelve o'clock heard a rumbling noise and the ship trembled. I thought at first I had dreamt it. but in a few minutes she struck again. Daniel and Mr Bourne rushed on deck called all hands she stoped for an instant but went of sick but in a short time struck again making the third time. I never put my clothes on in such a hurry before and went on deck. It was almost calm. little haze misty like. Daniel stoped on deck till between two and three o'clock. saw a Brig to day. Daniel made me a little pearl whale to put on my watch chain to day. I layed down this afternoon have not felt able to sit up for a week. The cook killed our little pet lamb this morning

June 7th

A lovely sabbath morning land not far off. On coming on deck this morning found there was a vessel close to. so about eight o'clock Daniel and Mr Bourne took a boats crew and went aboard. they stoped aboard about two hours getting back about ten o'clock. The vessel was a her name was Cambraso. The Capt. was Italian did not get his name as he could only talk a very little English. The Capt sent me three bottles of nice wine some that he and his Brother made and a bottle of and a box of fruit put up in sugar dont know what they were looked like figs. gave Daniel two bunches of cigars and Mr Bourne some tobacco. She was from going to Liverpool with a cargo of Mahogany. Left before dinner to day another pilot come off. We are quite near to the land this afternoon guess we shall



Italian barkentine Cambraso.

get ashore in the morning:

June 8th This morning I was up before six o'clock making my-self ready to go ashore. It was little pass seven when we started to go ashore we landed at the same place that we did when there before just below Mr Marsties. He come down and took me up in his Carriages to the house. Daniel walked as there was only room enough for two to ride it being a light wagon. It was only three minute walk to the house. When I got to the house I layed my things of and rested a while and took some cake and wine. Mr Marsties had his horse put in the carry-all and we started for Hamblinton one of his daughters went with us she goes to school in Hamblinton. Stopped at store had some ginger bear on our way. When we got into the place he took us to a nice boarding house a little way from the buisness part of the place. The ladys name that keeps it is Kirkham she is a widow lady with two daughters her husband had been dead some fair years. Daniel went right down with it with Mr Marsties and the lady showed me to my room and glad was it to get there for I had a head ache layed down till dinner time which was at two o'clock. Daniel did not come to dinner so I had to go down alone there was only two gentlemen at the table. Daniel come in about an hour after dinner they had his dinner warm for him after he had eaten his dinner we went for a walk went into a store got some Berlin wool then met with Mr Marsties and we all went into the rooms got two small pictures. took a short walk then back to the Hotel and took tea. Then went and spent the evening with Mr and Mrs Pitts we st till about eleven o'clock a Capt and his wife was there and a gentleman come in and spent the evening brought a night blooming. It was a beautiful thing

I never had seen one before. we spent a very pleasant evening and retired tired enough

June 9th

Was up quite early took breakfast at eight o'clock. then went out for a walk. went into Trinity church. It was beautiful inside outside was stone. While we were in there the organist come in to practice so we had the pleasure of hearing the organ which was a very fine one. Then we started for the boarding house. Daniel went as far as the ~~boat~~ street that the house was on. then he went down street. I sat down and wrote up my diary. about half past ten Daniel come back to the Hotel bringing Capt. Bragg of the Bark. I have only 19 days from home. he stoped only a short time as he was going right out to sea at one o'clock. After he had gone the Lady of the house showed me some fancy work that her daughter had been doing. At three this afternoon Daniel went with me to show me the way to Mrs. Pitts as I was invited there to spend the afternoon. Had a fine time she went all over the garden with me then went to the corner of the street and showed me a India-rubber tree. It was the largest tree I think I ever saw and a beauty. we got some cherries and strange looking things they were they were just the shape of a large squash tomatoe only about as large as the end of our thumb. When Mr. Pitts come and Daniel another gentlemen come with them took tea and spent the evening. we did not go from there till past twelve o'clock.

June 10th

This morning after breakfast finished of my letters. Then went over to Mrs. Pitts and her daughter went with me to get some ferns. It would have been very pleasant if it had not been so very warm. could take no comfort. It was so warm, when I got back to the Hotel which was just before eleven o'clock I had to lay right down

I was so about three o'clock went on to Mrs Pitts to say good bye in a few minutes Daniel came in said Mr Marstie was at the door with his Carriage so said good bye and come out but he was gone. so went down to the store on the corner and bought a little ribbon and a beautiful sprig of shell flowers. Mr Marstie and Daniel soon came we then went to the Hotel got my valise and a very pretty bunch of flowers that the young ladies had made up for me. Then we started but stopped three times on the main street stopped at Mr Pitts bid him good bye, then at Mr Marstie's office was introduced to Mr Marstie's son. Then we started again had a beautiful ride through the Pleanes. When we got to the light house Mr Marstie wanted to know if we would like to go up and see the light. so carried us up their stands on quite a high hill. when we got there one of the keepers went up with us told us all about lights, every thing looked very neat and nice and in the large glass could see Hampton from all sides, they call it the . I saw our ship in one of the glasses, there were 7 rooms 12 feet high there was a beautiful prospect up there we could see all the different Islands they say there are 37 of them, some of them are very small. It was worth going up there to see. after coming down rode on to South down them Mr Marstie's place where we took tea. One of the daughters ~~but~~ Chicky went out in the garden and picked me a beautiful bunch of flowers. Mr Marstie gave Daniel a box of tomato ketchup and me a bottle of milk. Mr Marstie bid the family good bye Mr Marstie and Chicky come down to the boat with us to bid us off. when we got off to the ship it was between eight and nine o'clock. could not get along very fast had 3 bbls of flour and onions, potatoes, tomatoes in the boat. It was quite late before I got to bed.

Jan 11th

This morning I am feeling very lame and sore. to day filled my two bunches of flour

in a little tub of sand and they look very pretty. sat out my slips. layed down this afternoon for I felt so bad. saw a Merchant Bark this morning.

June 12th

A very warm day and calm not a breath of air. been working on my chair seat. Daniel stood mast-head this forenoon raised a long log had the boat lowered and picked up took it along side found it was nothing but an old coconut tree good for nothing. cook and I washed Polly this forenoon.

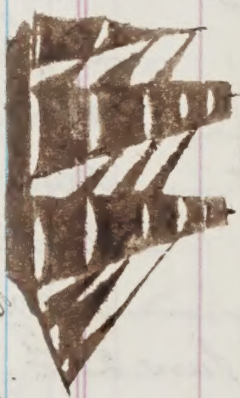
June 12th

We are having beautiful weather most to nice for our business. Daniel stood mast-head this forenoon. have been mending to day. seen nothing to day.

June 14th

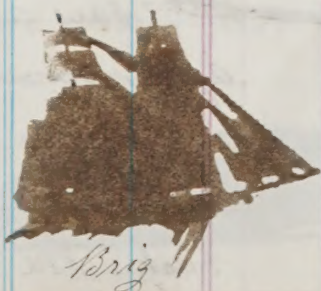
Another one of the fine days saw a Bark not far from us. Daniel got a Lot. then hoisted our flag to let him know what-nation we were in a few minutes up went his flag he was Spanish he hauled back his main yard so Daniel told Mr Bourne he better go aboard thought prehaps he wanted some-thing. so about quarter to nine Mr Bourne went aboard. stoped a short time could not talk with the Capt. he could not speak a word of English. the mate could speak a few words. He the Capt sent Daniel some cigars and one some quaver felly. he was from St bound to with a load of something dont know the name some-thing like gum. the name of the vessel in Spanish was Repite. Capt. Antonia Pito saw another Bark to day.

Spanish Bark Repite



June 15th

Had a rain squall this morning but soon cleared up so Daniel and I went to



washing. got my clothes dry but it come up
squally again this afternoon about two o'clock
saw a Brig to day

June 16th

A strong breeze this morning. I began another
watch case for Mr. Williams to day seen
nothing to day. began another letter to mother
to day in hopes to get a chance to send it by
vessel.

June 17th Daniel stood mast head this forenoon
saw a Brig and a steamer to day

June 18th

Nothing worth writing about
yesterday. porpoises come quite
near to the vessel to day but
not near enough to catch one
Daniel stood mast head this
forenoon. he worked a little
while on my jewel case to day

June 20th

Squally this forenoon quite a
strong breeze saw porpoises to
day I have been mending

June 21st

A fine Sabbath day. I have
been writing a little in my
journal and in a letter to dear
mother saw a Brig and porpoises
to day

June 22nd A beautiful day washed
this morning. Daniel stood
mast head this forenoon saw
two Brigs and porpoises

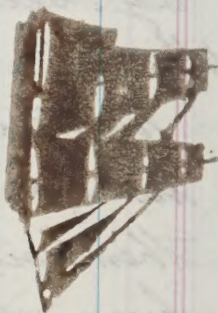
June 23rd

Daniel stood mast head
this forenoon saw a Brig a
boat floating on the water
It looked as though it had
been in the water a long
time. finished of a watch
case to day for Mr. Williams

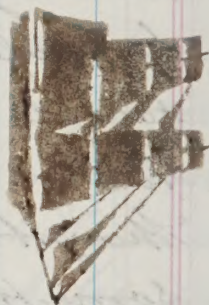
~~June 24th~~ saw another vessel this
afternoon It proved to be a
whaler so after tea Daniel
had the main yard hauled
back. The brig was a long



Steamer



Brig



Brig



Whaler & Lewis

way off. But she made for us and about nine o'clock Daniel hailed him. It was the Sarah & Lewis Capt. Cannon. Daniel asked him aboard and he was soon aboard of us. Mr Bourse and Mr Harris was with him so they all went down in the after cabin and had a real gam. He stayed till three o'clock in the morning and I was tired enough when he went away. Daniel gave him some Irish potatoes and onions and I had a large package of books and papers some late papers.

June 24th

Daniel stood mast head this forenoon saw a Brig and another vessel in the off so far could not tell what it was. Saw porpoises to day. I did not get up till mast ten o'clock for I was so tired sitting up so late last night.

June 25th

A beautiful morning with a nice little breeze. about nine o'clock raised sperm whales and at half past nine lowered three boats and at two this afternoon all three boats came aboard with no whale but when they were taking up the last boat one of the boys named George raised them again and they lowered again right away and went right down where the whales were. Mr Harris boat struck and the others came up and helped kill him. I could see it all from off deck. and at half past three Daniel came aboard and had things got ready to make the whale fast and at quarter to five the other boats came along side and in a very short time the whale was made fast along side and the boats on the cranes. Then they went to work and got



Whale

The staging out and the tacks & traps and every thing ready for work tomorrow all are very cheerful and carry smiling faces.

June 26th

A fine morning but had a rain squall this morning at 4 o'clock but when the sun came up it was clear enough to work. It very rugged through the night parted one of the chains that they had the whale made fast with Daniel and Mr Bourne went on deck soon had it litted. between four and five all hands were called and they soon commenced cutting. I was up at six o'clock this morning. They raised whales again this morning at half past seven but see nothing more of it this forenoon. at half past one this afternoon the last piece was taken in and we then had dinner. after dinner I layed down when I came up on deck it was ten minutes past three they had got the head in and was getting up the case. at half past four raised sperm whales again and at ten minutes to five lowered two boats and at twenty five minutes past seven they came along side they had no whale it was very rugged indeed but they thought if they could have had a few more hours daylight they might get one.

June 27th

Did not get the try work going till in the night some time all hands were at work on the grease this morning when I came on deck. They did not get the case in last night so this morning got it up so they could bail it out but the sharks had been helping them selves through the night so they only got half a tub full. saw a small vessel at a distance could not tell what she was. In the afternoon saw a ~~big~~ schooner called it Capt. Cannon towards night he lowered his boats chased whales we think he got one.

June 28th all hands busy as bees cutting and boiling to day. I have been writing in my

Journal and reading. Layed down this afternoon
seen nothing to day.

June 29th

Boiling this morning got through about
ten o'clock. seen nothing to day. I began
Mother a case to day in hopes to get
a chance to send a box home and put
the case in it.

June 30th

This morning before we were up Mr
Boune come to our room close said there
was a Bark of the star-board bow eyed as
though she wanted to speak us. so Daniel
hurried on deck. I soon found out it
was the Bark Pioneer. Capt. Gripp. Daniel
went aboard of him before break-fast
and the mate Mr Slocum come aboard
of us and took break-fast. between four
and five o'clock this afternoon Daniel
and the Capt. come aboard of us. The
Capt. and mate stayed till nine o'clock
we had a very pleasant time. The Capt.
brought his pocket album aboard for me
to see his family.

July 1st

Finished of the sp
case for Mother to day
seen a schooner think
It was Capt. Cannon, also
the Pioneer seen a barrel
and a log in the water.

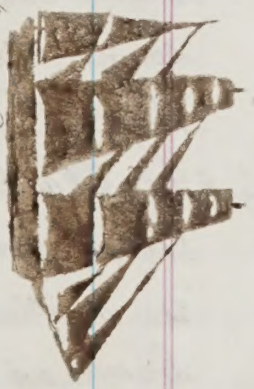
Schooner



July 2nd

The Bark P. and the
Schooner are in sight and
also another Bark at a
distance. Daniel stood
mast head this forenoon.
The Boy and Steward
cleaned the paint in my
room on deck. This noon
as we got seated at the table
some one spoke to Daniel

Bark Pioneer



seed some of the men wanted to speak with him. Come to go on deck here was five men duty seed they did not have enough to eat Daniel had them all put in rones one begged to come out before night willing to go to work. Daniel let him out. Been stowing down oil to day.

July 3rd

A fine forenoon but had a shower this afternoon. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon see nothing. They were breaking out a beef barrel this forenoon and one of the boys got a finger jammed quite bad. The cook washed Polly for me this morning. This evening Mr. Vanderhoop come to our door wanted to know if we had seen the Comet so Daniel and I went out on deck and here was quite a large Comet. It was very bright through the glasses. It looked very plain.

July 4th

Fourth of July. A day at home but not so aboard the ship for the boys have been scouring ship all day. do not have many day aboard ship they are all alike. I have felt home sick all day.

July 5th

A fine sabbath morning spook the schooner Sarah & Lewis this morning and about half past ten Capt. Cannon come aboard stoped all day and every till ten o'clock. took a box and letter home for me he expects to be at home the first of September. Mr. Bourne went aboard the schooner the Capt. told him to bring me two bottles of water and some canned milk. when he come back which he did.

July 6th

Washed this morning Daniel stood mast head this forenoon see nothing. Took Daniel's boat in on deck this morning to nail and paint her. I layed down this afternoon. Dined a few peeces at supper time.



July 7th I came up on deck this morning only stoped a short time went below had the Boy take my beds on deck and then he and the ~~the~~ Steward cleaned the paint took up the Oil cloth cut the best out and put it down again after we got it all finished it looked quite well but I was very tired. While I was right in the midst of the schooner I come along the Capt. got his wife Daniel wanted to know if I would like him to speak her I told him I did not care much about it so he did not speak them. see the Sarah E. Lewis, Capt. Cannon this afternoon.

July 8th I did not have a very good night's rest I was all tired out. did not get to sleep till after twelve o'clock. have not done much to day. been ripping up an old black dress. seen three Schooners to day one passed us this morning before we were up one was the Sarah E. Lewis and the other the G. finished of the star-board boat to day. I layed down this afternoon.



July 9th The boy and my-self have been cleaning out under the stores getting the cock-roaches out and I cleaned out two chests for a lot of ants had got into them. They have been painting the star-board boat to day. seen grampus and killers to day.

July 10th It is calm this morning seen nothing to day. a fine rain shower this afternoon. Cook washed Polly of in cold water this forenoon and this afternoon we put him out in the rain so he got a nice washing to day painted the waist boat to day.

July 12th See nothing yesterday. We are having fine day to day. I have done nothing but write all day in my Journal and to Mother seen grampus to day.

July 13th

We are having it very warm this month I washed this morning had a fine day is seen nothing again to day.

July 14th

Again my Birth day has come round and I am thirty three. I hope this will be the last birth day I shall spend aboard this ship. I ironed some peaces this forenoon. worked on a work case to day. saw a Bark and schooner. I layed down this afternoon.

July 16th

This morning raised a whaling schooner and it was the G. I got all ready thinking they would come aboard here of us but the Capt. invited us to come aboard of his vessel so we went aboard about eleven o'clock stayed till between ten and eleven in the evening had a very pleasant time. never had met with the Capt. or his Lady before but that made no difference we were acquainted in a short time. When we came away they gave us a lot of reading and canned fruits. The mate stoped aboard of us while I finished of a letter to send to mother he did not leave till one o'clock The Capt took a box home for me. We see a Merchant Bark to day and black fish.



July 17th

Calm all night and this morning the schooner was only a short distance of and about ten o'clock the Capt. and his wife come aboard they stoped till ten in the evening we had a very pleasant time together learning each other different kinds of work and she enjoyed looking at the different things that I had bought and had given me. I gave her some baskets of

shells and a pail some Berlin wool and canvas.

July 18th I have been crocheting to day and work on my Berlin work. saw squit to day. I am feeling pretty bad after going visits and having company

July 19th I have been reading about all day they have seen a Brig. and a Bark from mast head. I had the teeth ache very bad this forenoon Daniel took out a little piece that he could get out. I put Ladnum and then of clove which stoped it. but the root is there and it is ulcerated makes my head feel very bad



Bark

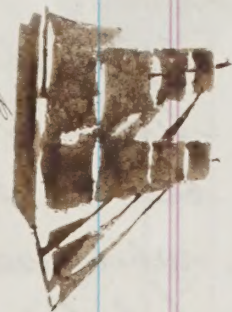


Brig

July 20th Did not wash this morning. had the teeth ache for a short time seen busy working on Jerry's work. about ten o'clock raised a barrel floating on the water lowered for it but it was empty only with the of a mess of fish that they got out of it for dinner.

July 21st Washed this morning did not get through till after dinner for I done the mast of it myself and am feeling sick enough this afternoon. A schooner in sight think it is Capt. Cannon. been mending sails to day

July 22nd Saw a Brig of deck and after tea a beautiful rain low. been mending sails again to day



Brig

July 23rd Mending sails again to day. This forenoon raised a wreck. Daniel had a boat lowered and Mr Bourne went to it got some copper of it but it was not very good. there were chains hanging to her Mr Bourne said

they looked new. A Bark
of us this morning

right astern

July 24th

A full rigged Brig seen to day
and then Brig. Daniel
stood mast head this forenoon
this afternoon fixed my writing
desk where it had got rubbed
and scratched



July 25th Seen nothing to day. I have been making
patch work for a pillow Daniel
has been fixing the Cabot

July 26th

Seen nothing but a dolphin to day. Had a
thunder shower shower this evening the
lightning was very sharp.

July 27th

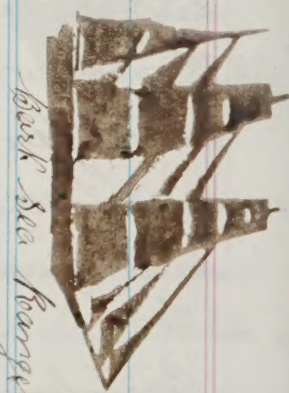
Washed this morning had a fine day seen
porpoises. saw a bark at a distance

July 28th

I sat up most all night in bed with the
tooth ache got easy towards morning so I got to
sleep. Ached about an hour this forenoon
seen a bark from mast head. This morning
and about twelve o'clock could see her place
of deck and about four o'clock she ran down
to us and Daniel spoke to him it was the
Bark Sea Ranger Capt. Cornell. Daniel
asked him aboard he was soon aboard,
he was only twenty seven days from home
and of course could tell us lots of news he
stayed till ten o'clock. He wanted to send
me some things so Daniel let a boat go
to his ship and he sent me a bucket full
of nice things and they were all rolled up
in papers made me think of a May basket

July 29th

A fine day and a good
breeze The sea ranger has
been in sight all day raised
white water this afternoon
but did not see it again.



July 30th

Daniel went to work on his Cab This
morning raised whales about half past
nine and at ten o'clock lowered. got
back to the ship at five o'clock in the

afternoon with no whale. brought a large spar along side thinking it was gavel but come to cut into it found it was all worm eaten. Caught four cloggen fish round the spar over the stern I got up on the potatoe pen and see the fun. caught a large dolphin to night seen black fish and a barrel. Could see the whales of clock to day very plain.

July 31st

Daniel stood mast head this forenoon saw a barrel and something breach To night saw a Bark could not tell whether she was a whaler or not.

August 1st

Saw a turtle close to the ship they lowered a boat but did not succeed in getting him caught two large dolphin seen nothing else to day.

August 2nd

I have been writing in my Journal to day and reading saw a Bark.

August 3rd

Did not wash to day as I wanted to finish if a tidy seen four vessels to day two Brigs dont know what the other two was saw a pease of squid.

August 4th

We washed this morning Daniel has been at work on his cabin. A French Bark sat her insign this morning before we were up. Three turtle seen to day.

August 5th

This morning before I was up they saw the up they run the ship of for something it proved to be a log of wood. Caught a dolphin to day. To night after tea raised black fish lowered three boats and gave chase but did not but did not capture one

Black Bark



Brig



French Bark



August 6th To day the cook caught two dozen fish over the stern of the vessel. A vessel been seen from mast head but at such a distance could not make out what it was. I have been troubled with the wind Colic all day.

August 7th

Daniel stood mast head this forenoon saw another vessel could not tell what she was. The sailors have been painting chains to day Mr Bourne put some thing on a dressing case that he made me some time ago. I have been working on a pillow.

August 8th. I have been mending most all day.

Daniel stood mast head saw two Barks and a ship. See a piece of squid pass the ship to day. and two large killers one of the Barks turned out to be a whaler we think it is the *Arvola* Captⁿ Bourne. a turtle seen to day. The cooper made me a pair of knitting needles with little feet and leggs on them finished them of to day.

August 9th

A beautiful sabbath morning calm and very warm. The Whaler is about seven or eight miles off about eight o'clock Daniel set colors for *Arvola* & hain to come aboard and between nine and ten o'clock the Mate come aboard and the fourth mate a Mr Taylor that was boat steered with Daniel one voyage. we had two boxes and some letters for this Mr Taylor he lived in the south part of the city where we live. The Captⁿ send us some late papers. They stopped about of us only a short time. went back to let the Bourne come aboard of us. The Captⁿ come aboard about about half past ten. he stayed till after twelve o'clock at night. We have



Bark



Ship



Whaler

had a very warm day
I have seen two merchant
ships to day.



Merchant Bark

August 10th

Another warm day calm same as yesterday.
The Avola close to. Before I was out of my
room this morning Capt. Bourne sat-
colours for us to come aboard at nine
o'clock we went aboard and stayed all day
till nine in the evening had a very pleasant
time. The Capt. played the and also
the third mate who was a very good player and
then there was some one played the accordion
on deck they were quite merrily aboard there
The Avola was only three weeks from home
When we come away the Capt. gave me a
large piece of cheese and some loaf sugar
Daniel got some beans and the Capt. put
in a few cod-fish. seen the two Merchant
ships again to day and Black fish.

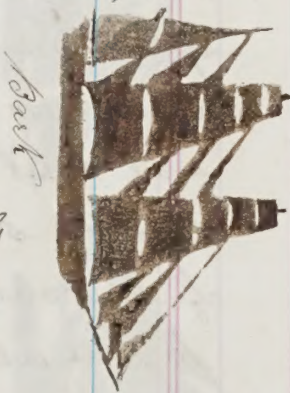
August 11th

It has been calm all day hardly a breath of
air and very warm indeed. I have not done
much of any thing to day I have felt so
tired. layed down this afternoon. seen eight
vessels from mast head all merchantmen
saw a turtle and caught three dolphins.



August 12th

Another calm day till
afternoon then we had a
heavy rain squall. Ten vessels
in sight to day most of them
barks one Brig. I washed
this morning spent the rest
of the day as brooding. One
of the boat-stewards struck
at a dolphin to night and
lost the



Brig



Brig

August 13th A little wind to day. Daniel went to mast-
head at ten o'clock and at half past eleven
saw sperm whales and at quarter past twelve
lowered three boats and gave chase. at
quarter past two o'clock two boats fast to one
whale at quarter to six all three came along
side towing the whale after they got the whale
made fast got the cutting stage out and

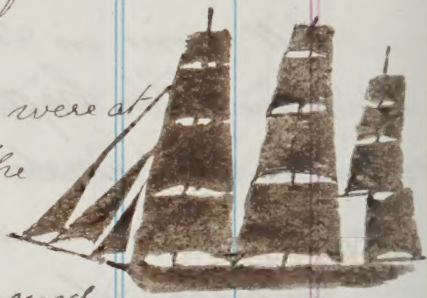


Black-fish

the Sables. I went to ironing this morning
The mate sent the men to cleaning out the room
in the Cabin had not got all the things back
when they raised the whales. seen grasshoppers
and porpoises and black-fish

August 14th

This morning all hands were at
work at day light got the
last piece of blubber in
on deck at ten o'clock and
at twenty minutes to eleven the head came in
and at half past twelve the case was all hauled
out. and at half past three o'clock the try work
was going: We have seen two large merchant
ships to day and one of them kept steering
of for us. so after four o'clock Mr. Bourne
took a boat crew and went aboard of the
ship took a letter aboard for me he soon
came back bringing the mate and the Capt's
little boy which was about four years old. The
mate came to see if he could get some wood or
coal as they were all out and cutting up a spar
Daniel let him have a little all he could
spare The Capt. had his wife on board she
sent me a basket full of nice things by the mate
and sent word for me to come on board if
I could stay only a half hour. so Daniel sent
If I would like to go we would go a little while
It was about six o'clock when I went aboard
took tea with them and spent the evening
getting back to our ship at quarter to ten o'clock
It was a nice large ship named British
Melina. Capt. Roberts. of Liverpool. loaded with
cotton. I liked Mrs Roberts very much we
spent a very pleasant evening. when we came
away they gave us a bundle of papers and book
some Crochet-patterns and cotton to make the
with and a needle and the little boys picture
came aboard of us. she had a baby eight months
old. Have seen sharks and dolphin to day



August 15th Got a nice breeze to day
a brig passed us this forenoon
Our friend that we spent
the evening with - last eve
is in sight this morning



Brig

I finished of an unbrodered sleeve to day and
have been mending. Had a shower to day saw
a rain bow this afternoon Cutting and boiling to
day

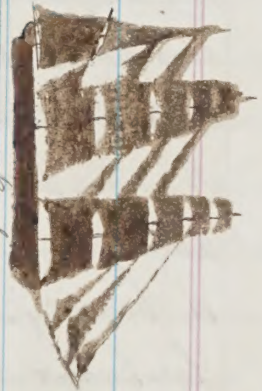
August 16th Had several hard showers in the night
but it cleared away beautiful this morning
with a nice breeze. I have
been writing home to Mother
have seen porpoises and five
vessels one a ship and a bark
and one a brig dont know
what the other two were. It
dont seem much like the
sabbath day aboard of us.



Ship

August 17th

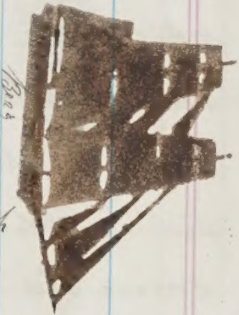
Did not wash this morning
as every thing is so greasy
seen nothing but a large
ship and bark to day. The
men have been very busy
putting away the things in
their proper places



Bark

August 18th

This morning did not wash
as it was showery but in a
couple of hours it cleared up
beautiful. They have been stowing
down oil to day. seen a three
masted schooner and black
fish. We are having a very
heavy swell to night the vessel
is rolling very bad



Bark



Schooner

August 19th

I washed this morning not
so much swell on to day. I pruned a few peaches
towards night - seen nothing to day.

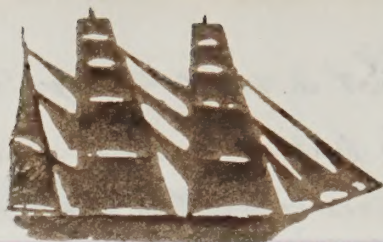
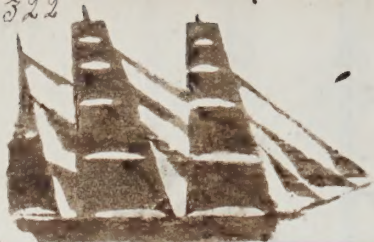
August 20th

I cut me a calico dress this
forenoon. Daniel caught most
a bucket of small fish this
forenoon had them for dinner



Brig

August 26th



August 26th

Bark E. B. Phillips.

Bark Charles W. Morgan

a brig passed us this afternoon

August 21st

Been to work on my dress to day. It has been squally now for two days and to day it is quite ragged. Daniel has been varnishing my writing desk and his quadrant box. Had two beautiful rain-bows this afternoon

August 24th

Nothing the last two days worthy of note washed this morning. see a vessel at a distance could not tell what she was. Daniel caught a lot of fish this forenoon

August 25th

This afternoon after I come up on deck from my snape Daniel wanted me to get up in the star-board boat and catch some fish. I caught one. It was just as much as I could do to haul it in. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon.

August 26th

A beautiful morning Daniel got up in the Lar-board and caught two fish and then I got up in the boat and caught four Daniel lost one over board. At nine o'clock this morning sighted a ship she looked as though she was getting up her cutting in a few minutes come the report from mast-head another vessel in sight a bark and then the report that she had boats down so Daniel began to work the vessel down where she was. Daniel and Mr Bourne both went to mast-head. called all hands and got the boats ready but did not lower could not make out who the vessel was but thought it was the Stafford Capt. King. Daniel come down at dinner time then went right to mast head again did not come down again till half past three then lowered three boats he went in his boat. I went out on deck and got up and sat on the rail see Mr Harris and Daniel get fast and then Mr Bourne sail and mast come down and Collins reported from mast head that Mr was lost. Then Daniels whale took a start a

run with him went right across the stern of the
 vessel to the windward as fast as he could go till out
 of sight from mast head. Then Mr Bourne sat
 his ~~and~~ Collins ran the ship right for him
 Mr Bourne his whole pulled to the ship as
 fast as he could thinking by the way things went
 that they had lost sight of the boats. The cook
 gave the boats crew some bread and they took
 their gackels and went to the whale to lay all
 night. after Mr Bourne got aboard he began to
 work the vessel to the windward as fast as he
 could he went to mast head to try to raise
 the boat {Only one boat missing but did not
 know which one it was} Mr Bourne raised
 another bark with their boats down had four
 boats down we thought. But one of them was
 Daniel he spook one of the boats The bark
 was the Charles W. Morgan Capt. Ginkham
 I hardly know how to describe the night
 The sun went down ~~and~~ and we see no foot-
 set the side lights, but lanterns up in the rigging
 and at quarter past nine sent up a rocket
 and at half past ten I went below but not
 to sleep at ~~the~~ eleven o'clock a boat come
 and it was Mr Harris. Then we knew it
 was Daniels boat that was missing I dressed
 come on deck see Mr Harris then went below
 at twelve o'clock they sent up another
 Rocket at two o'clock I was out looking
 at the clock had no more then got into
 my room before I heard from mast head
 Light ho. I throwed my dress over my
 shoulders and went on the staires and Mr
 Bourne and the cook come and said that they
 thought it was the boat and would let me
 know as soon as they found out in a short
 time the boy come to my room door and
 said it was the boat and a little past three
 I heard Daniel holla how thankful I
 felt to hear that voice again I soon had my
 dress on and was on deck and said good
 morning to Daniel before he got out the boat
 he had a whale they got that made fast and
 then made sail and went for the other boat
 that was laying by the whale did not get
 to her till nine o'clock in the morning I
 did not see any thing about the boats

Whale

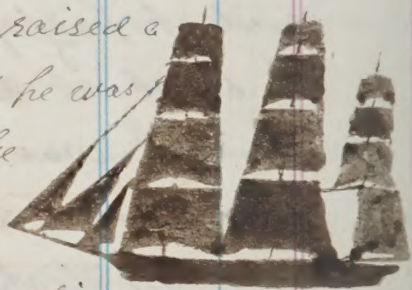
coming along side for after I knowed all was safe I got to sleep and did not wake till between nine and ten o'clock. I never want to go through another such a night. Mr Bourne was very anxious seed he would do every thing that lay in his power to find the boat and to slide

Whale

August 28th This forenoon when I come on deck every body was busy as could be cutting in the whale. This morning before I was up we run by the stern of this Bark that we called the Stafford and it was the Bark E. B. Phillips Capt Joseph F Francis and they were cutting in a whale. I had to lay down this afternoon

August 29th

It is greasy enough on deck this morning they got the try works to going about one o'clock last night. This forenoon raised a ship and Daniel see that he was not going to be able to take care of all his oil so had a flag put to the main and another to the peak.



The vessel soon changed her course and came for us come right-acrost our stern and I got up on the potatoe pen so had a nice view of her. Daniel had been one short voyage in her. The Capt^{...} come aboard about quarter to twelve. Daniel wanted him to take the try heads by the halves but he did not care to. He had blubber on his deck. The Capt's name was Roman only three weeks and four days from home he brought us a bundle of late papers there were a few New Bedford papers among them he only stoped aboard of us a short time we were so busy. he had been at home four years. we have seen nothing else to do we have no one to mast head all are to work on deck as hard as they can work

August 30th

This day had to cut from the head and let go for they found they could not take care of

I felt sad enough about it for we want oil so bad
oil is running on deck the boys are scooping it
up. It dont seem much like a sabbath day all
hands at work. Our third mate is sick so he had
to take his bed

August 31st

Finished sailing to day. have seen nothing

August

September 1st A strong breeze this morning. stowing
down oil all day and it has flowed a gale
all day and a very bad sea on makes the
vessel tumble round very bad. makes it bad
about - putting the oil down. but are in a
hurry to get it below for fear that they will
lose it. If it should blow harder a Bark passed



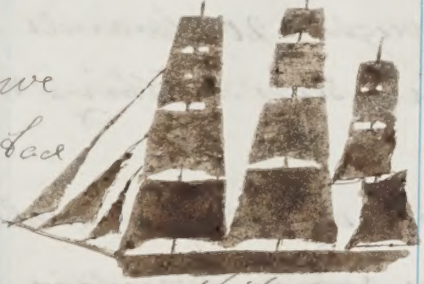
This forenoon. after dinner a Brig
passed us and
large ship
It looks as

Bark

Though we
have a bad

Brig
were going to
night of it

September 2nd



ship

It was rugged through the night and to day it
is quite rugged seen nothing to day.

Sept 3rd

Better weather to day. filling salt cask in
the forehole see a Brig
to day



Sept 4th

Daniel caught a very large
dolphin this morning he sat
upon the star-board boat and she was on the
upper cranes and also two

I finished
of a calico dress to day. saw several peaces of squid

Sept 5th

This morning a whaler on our starboard
quarter. The boy cleaned the paint in my room to
day. Daniel caught two dolphin this morning.

Sept 6th

The holy sabbath. It is quite and as still about
to day. It seems some different then it did last
sabbath when the decks were covered with - flukes
and all hands to work. Daniel caught a very large
this morning and I caught two smaller ones
The whaler is ahead of us some six or seven miles

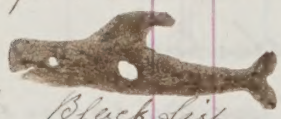
This afternoon about three o'clock Capt. Homan come aboard of us stayed till nine in the evening Mr Bourne went aboard of the Cornelius Howland when he come back bring a lot of Irish potatoes The second mate come aboard of us. another whaler ahead of us dont know who it is

Sept 7th This morning when I come on deck the C. Howland was about 6 miles from us sailing the same way we were. Daniel and I washed the forenoon after we got through Daniel stood mast head. before dinner the C. Howland steered of in another direction she ran right across our bows after I got through washing caught two fish Mr Bourne weighed one of them it weighed 20 pounds hauled them up in the waist seen nothing to day.

Sept 8th This morning at four o'clock Mr Vanderhook come to our room window seat there was a whaler close to sailing. When I come on deck she was a long way off. did not find out who she was. see the C. Howland again this morning a long way off. a Bark went across our bows about twelve o'clock she come quite near to us a large killer passed us close to the ship so I had a chance to see him.

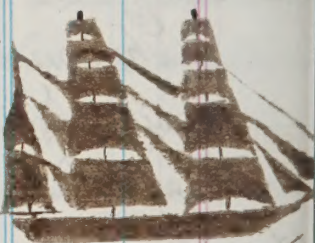


I commenced a watch case Bark for Mr Bourne to day also a piece of work in Berlin wool



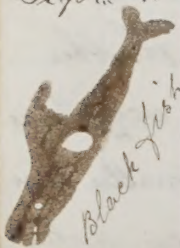
See a Merchant Bark Black fish and also black fish to

day. It is quite rugged the vessel is fasting about very bad



Merchant Bark

Sept 10th It was rugged all through the night and day It has been very squally and the sea is all up in heaps and the vessel rolls so bad that I can hardly keep in my chair and it is almost impossible to stand. Seen black fish again to



Sept 11th It is very bad weather we are under close-reef main top sail. Had a bad night. I did not go up in my room on deck sat below all day. did not have my birds carried on deck. It was better weather about twelve o'clock to day. They stoved most heads this afternoon saw a bill fish. I don't think I ever saw it rain harder then it did this forenoon. This evening about eight o'clock Mr. Wenderhoop called Daniel. (we were down in the after cabin, said there was a vessel close to so Daniel went on deck stayed half an hour could not tell what she was it was so dark. The vessel to day and and tumbles about. Fearfully.

Sept 12th

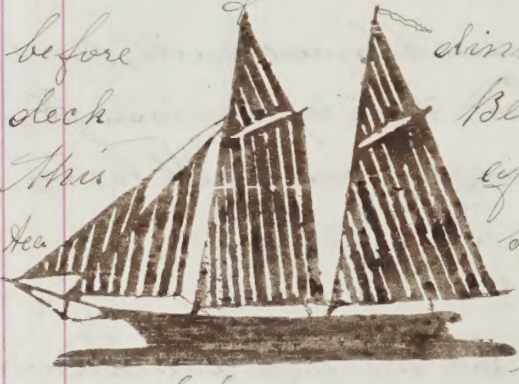
It is rigged and flowed quite hard all the forenoon but this afternoon it is better weather. I have sat on deck to day working on my picture.

Sept 13th

We had a very bad night. It commenced to rain soon after we went below a little after nine, until it was squally all night. This morning Mr. Harris called Daniel said it looked very bad as though we were going to have something heavy. Then we had had and Daniel went right on deck and it did flow powerfully for a while. Daniel did not come down again till breakfast time. When I opened my door this morning it looked strange enough had a lantern lit and hung up in the sky light the sky light all covered up with-cannass and hid down with-ropes. After breakfast I went to the head of the stairs to see how it looked both sea and sky looked dead color and such seas as come rolling up. They took down the main gallant yard this morning. To day has seemed the longest day to me of all that I have spent aboard this vessel. I have had to be alone most of the time and am not feeling well and it is very close down in the cabin with-every thing closed. The time seems long now as it draws near for us to start for home.

Sept 14th Last night it commenced to blow about nine o'clock. Daniel stood watch with Mr Vanderhoop till eleven o'clock. Then he was up again in Mr Vanderhoop morning watch. run the vessel all night. To day we are having little better weather but quite rugged. I have sat below all day working on my picture. Seen black fish and a vessel just hove in sight - could not tell what she was

Sept 15th I went on deck this morning and it was very pleasant but soon came up squally and it was very disagreeable up in my room so after dinner stopped below. Just before dinner see a schooner off

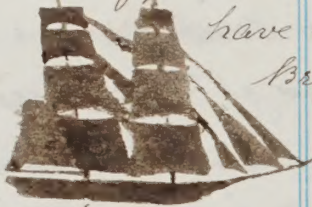


deck. Been quite good weather this afternoon. Just before saw a large steamer off deck soon after we see her she changed her

Schooner course and come towards us. She hoisted her flag we think she thought we were in distress as had our main gallant yard down and our fore top gallant yard. we set our flag at the Mizzen and she soon steamed off in another direction. The vessel is not very fast to night.



Sept 16th Steamer. It has been a beautiful day nice and smooth and warm some different then the last few days has been have seen a full rigged Brig to day



Sept 17th Another fine day see a vessel Brig dont know what she was. mending sail

Sept 18th To day. A beautiful day. mending sails again to finished it and got it up just after four o'clock



see black fish to day. and at twenty minutes past five raised sperm whales on lone one. in eight minutes lowered three boats Daniel stopped at mast head. while the boat

were down a steamer come in sight and she seeing us in such shape kept off for us I suppose she thought something was the trouble and we hoisted a flag for the boats to come aboard and we think she see our boats for she kept on her course again The boats got back to the vessel a few minutes past seven with no whale. we all felt very much disappointed for we want to get one more to make us a good seasons work

Sept 19th

A beautiful morning and sixteen vessels in sight from mast head. could see eleven of cleck early this morning. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon he said they were some ship and Barks. Brigs and Brig. Between four and five past after they had washed of cleck came up a squall and it blowed very hard for a short. but when we went down to sea it did not blow much but after sea it commenced again and blows harder and harder and this evening it rains and blows very hard. I furnished of a Masonic watch case for Mr Bourne to day been breaking out for water and stowing the hole.

Sept 20th It is blowing hard this morning so I settled my self down in the after cabin with books and papers all round me try to content my self for the day. It has been so rugged all day could hardly sit in my chair it has been a long long day I am in hopes I shall not have to spend many more sabbaths aboard To night it is little better weather.

Sept 22nd Nothing seen yesterday nor to day, we washed this morning and the men are putting on ratlines to day.

Sept 23rd

This morning put up the main top gallant yard. got all sail on and have started for home. no more taking in sail nights. I shall be so glad when we arrive at New

Beetford
vessels
a whaler



to day have seen two
thought one was
and run off to her
but found Bark out our mistake. She
hoisted her insign was English we put ours
up and in a few minutes she run up some
Sagnalls we could not make them out so sat
ours saying we did not understand them
so he put on more sail and went on. Both
vessels were Merchant Barks.

Sept 25th

Nothing of note yesterday. But this morning
early while Daniel was combing his hair we
heard the much wished for cry from mast-
head. {There she blows} Daniel went right to
mast head did not come down for any
break-fast. But a squall come up and the
all had to come down the whale was only
about a half a mile from the ship then.
It rained and blowed very hard so thick
could not see a ships height off. In about
an hour and a half it cleared up so could see
again so they went to mast head again and
in a short time raised the whale again and
at twenty minutes past ten lowered three
boats and in a short time struck the whale.



could see them off
deck very plain on
whale a little ways from the
ship. It rained several hard showers while the
boats were down. at half past one the boats
come along side with their dead whale they
made the whale fast along side then got them
ready for cutting commenced to cut at quarter
past three o'clock and at twenty minutes past
five the head come in on deck and at half
past five it was all in on deck.

Sept 26th

Last night in the middle watch St. Vandersch
called Daniel they were having some trouble
with the men. Daniel jumped right out of
bed did not stop for any clothes went on deck.
Bourne hearing the noise went up to and
they put one man in irons and put him
the rain. he was going to cut one of the men
with a spade and was very to the

make. It gave me quite a start as I was sound asleep. Got to boiling in the night - some time. every body is busy as bees to day.

Sept. 27th

It is the holy sabbath day and we have had a beautiful day. but it don't seem much like the sabbath - all so busy. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon. got through boiling about half past six this morning. I have been writing in my Journal most all day and after four o'clock played the music a little while seen nothing to day.

Sept. 28th

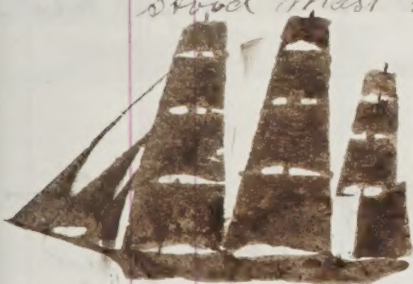
A lovely morning. we washed this morning. This afternoon between three and four raised a turtle. Mr Harris went down in his boat. (Waist boat) and struck him so we had fresh turtle for supper. We are having very light winds to day don't get along towards home very fast.

Sept. 29th

Another fine day and a good breeze. Been stowing down the oil to day. Mr. Randelsoop got a flying fish that come on deck and I pressed the wings.

Sept. 30th

A pleasant day and a good breeze. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon see a large Merchant ship. Another month gone and I do hope that I shall be at home before the close of another one.



Oct 1st Merchant ship

Another one of our fine days. Daniel stood mast head this forenoon seen nothing but porpoises. Took down all my pictures in my room on deck to day getting things ready for home.

Oct 2nd A nice day seen nothing but a bill fish which Mr Harris tried to strike over the stern but he would not come to the top of water. Mr Bourne and others have seen

have been painting the main mast and water ways some of the sailors been washing paint.

Oct 3rd Good weather again to day been painting the Mizzen mast and washing paint a hermaph Brig in sight to day of deck

Oct 4th

Another fine Sabbath day but we did not have any wind

scarcely this forenoon but this afternoon it comes in little puffs and have had several light-showers. See a piece of squid from aloft. The cook killed a large hog this forenoon found she was going to have little ones found twelve. This evening saw a star and it was splendid it was as bright as a flash of lightning.



Brig.

Oct 5th

A fine day and a good breeze Daniel and I washed this morning and then went down and commenced to pack we worked till dinner time and an hour or so after dinner till I got so tired I had to lay down. The men have been painting ship to day. We have made a Hundred and Twenty miles to

Oct 6th

Spent right down in the cabin after breakfast and went to packing and have packed all day and am tired enough to night. They have been painting ship all day and it looks nice enough. made a Hundred and sixty miles to day seen a vessel going the same way we are don't know what she was

Oct 7th

To day did not go to packing but sat down and sewed up my skirt and ironed a few pieces This afternoon layed down and this evening made some button holes and hemed up Daniel a pair of pants round the bottom. The sailors have been painting again to day. We have seen nothing. made Hundred and twenty five miles to day.

Oct 8th

Been packing again to day all day and am very tired to night. See from aloft a red apple floating on the water. This

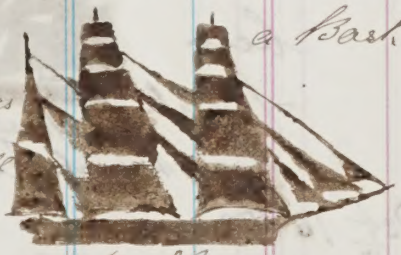
Morning They put Lime all over the decks the after part and let it lay all day till four o'clock then such a scrubbing as they gave the deck. We have made a hundred and sixty seven miles to day. we are nearing home fast if the wind will only keep in this quarter

Oct 9th It has been raining all day, a very Disagreeable day indeed. Daniel and I have been packing my large trunk over, and my Camphor wood chest. They had to take in sail twice to day it blowed so hard. had a strong breeze all day. have seen three vessels. one a ship. got almost through packing



Oct 10th It has been very pleasant all the forenoon but between twelve and one it commenced to blow and rain had to take in sail for a short time. see from mast head to day two vessels and a gull been squally all the afternoon but cleared up a little towards night.

Oct 11th a beautiful sabbath morning but we have got head winds and current seen two vessels to day and Brig I am in hopes that next sabbath I shall spend at home. It has been a long long day.



Bark

Oct 12th It has been hazy all day washed this morning got my clothes dry. made a fly for the mizzen mast to day. Had the boy to clean the paint in my room on deck. layed down this afternoon. The sailors have been painting the blinds to the sky light and cleaning out a locker. and they have put the mising machine and cooler down below to day



Brig

334
To night it looks very bad as though we were going to have a blow had a heavy squall this evening

Oct 13th It is cloudy and cold to day. I have had

The boy to clean the paint in my state room to day and Daniel has been taking down pictures and brackets and tying them together getting things ready for home. When we went on deck after dinner there was a steamer close to

she run across our stern

Daniel had our Long marked on a board and had a man to hold it

up and the steamer done the same. Still we are having head winds

we also see a German

Brig to day. It is blowing hard to night taking in all sail.



Steamer Galley from Liverpool



Brig

Oct 14th To day it is a cold and cheerless day

I have sat down in the Cabin all day and a Long day it has been to. we have head winds I do wish we could have fair winds seen nothing to day

Oct 15th

Another cold day but very pleasant

Have seen a schooner and a

Brig and also a

Bark. I have

been

finishing a trunk cover to day



Schooner

Oct 16th

A very pleasant day but cool. I went on deck a little while this forenoon and walked while up then a schooner hove in sight and as she was coming towards us quite near so I stoped on deck to see her she come right across our stern

Daniel had them to hold up the Long

38.25.

on a board and he done

the same she was a pretty

schooner have also seen a Brig to day. Still the winds changeable see porpoises to day -



Schooner N. Gland



Bark.



Brig.

Oct 17th a beautiful bright-sunshiny day. a Brig passed us this morning. Just right-astern, and also a bark in sight of deck. we have got fair wind at last and this afternoon at two o'clock we were eighty two miles from Gay Head Light. I am in hopes that the wind will continue fair so we can go right along up New Bedford river

1874

1891

Thursday 8th straw Hat and two Calico shirts
one piece of white cotton cloth 42 yards
five yards of Calico
Thimble and straw hat

Captain & Mrs

D. L. Ricketson

Barth A. C. Tucker

Mr Jackson

